The Truth About Jesus If You Really Want To Know.

Ralph Holmes Mount, Jr.
15371 S.E. 30th St.
Morrison, Fl. 32668
August 21, 1996
### TABLE OF NUMBER OF GREEK WORDS

Number of words beginning with each Greek letter.
Number of Greek words used 1X and those 2X.
Notice that 1638 Greek words are only used 1X (34%).
Notice that 751 Greek words are only used 2X (16%).

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Let.</th>
<th>#</th>
<th>1X</th>
<th>%</th>
<th>2X</th>
<th>%</th>
<th>Let.</th>
<th>#</th>
<th>%</th>
<th>Total</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>α</td>
<td>813</td>
<td>296</td>
<td>36%</td>
<td>146</td>
<td>18%</td>
<td>α</td>
<td>813</td>
<td>17.0%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>β</td>
<td>115</td>
<td>40</td>
<td>35%</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>ε</td>
<td>675</td>
<td>14.0%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>γ</td>
<td>75</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>31%</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>9%</td>
<td>π</td>
<td>629</td>
<td>13.0%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>δ</td>
<td>278</td>
<td>92</td>
<td>33%</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>13%</td>
<td>κ</td>
<td>425</td>
<td>9.0%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ε</td>
<td>675</td>
<td>237</td>
<td>35%</td>
<td>114</td>
<td>17%</td>
<td>σ</td>
<td>413</td>
<td>8.5%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ζ</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>4%</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>20%</td>
<td>δ</td>
<td>278</td>
<td>5.7%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>η</td>
<td>35</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>23%</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>31%</td>
<td>μ</td>
<td>234</td>
<td>4.8%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>θ</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>36</td>
<td>38%</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>5%</td>
<td>θ</td>
<td>95</td>
<td>4.2%</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ι</td>
<td>63</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>33%</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>22%</td>
<td>ι</td>
<td>159</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>κ</td>
<td>425</td>
<td>132</td>
<td>31%</td>
<td>62</td>
<td>16%</td>
<td>φ</td>
<td>126</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>λ</td>
<td>91</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>26%</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>19%</td>
<td>υ</td>
<td>118</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>μ</td>
<td>234</td>
<td>74</td>
<td>32%</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>9%</td>
<td>θ</td>
<td>115</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ν</td>
<td>74</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>32%</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>16%</td>
<td>ν</td>
<td>95</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ξ</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>10%</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>30%</td>
<td>χ</td>
<td>92</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ο</td>
<td>203</td>
<td>56</td>
<td>28%</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>14%</td>
<td>λ</td>
<td>91</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>π</td>
<td>629</td>
<td>210</td>
<td>33%</td>
<td>96</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>γ</td>
<td>75</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ρ</td>
<td>37</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>41%</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>24%</td>
<td>ν</td>
<td>74</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>σ</td>
<td>413</td>
<td>161</td>
<td>39%</td>
<td>62</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>ι</td>
<td>63</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>τ</td>
<td>159</td>
<td>59</td>
<td>37%</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>14%</td>
<td>ρ</td>
<td>37</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>υ</td>
<td>118</td>
<td>41</td>
<td>35%</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>15%</td>
<td>η</td>
<td>35</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>φ</td>
<td>126</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>37%</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>17%</td>
<td>ψ</td>
<td>31</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>χ</td>
<td>92</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>30%</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>18%</td>
<td>ξ</td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ψ</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>29%</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>16%</td>
<td>ω</td>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>ω</td>
<td>23</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>17%</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>9%</td>
<td>ξ</td>
<td>10</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

4839 1638 34% 751 16%

These seldom used Greek words total 50% of all of the words.

If the meaning of any of these words is ever incorrect you may make some serious mistakes in your teaching.
If you will look across the page to page "B" you will notice that there are almost 5000 different Greek words in the Greek New Testament, plus many proper names. On page 45 you will notice an often made statement. "One of the most striking features of the New Testament is that it was written in the street language of the day. The idiom of the playground and marketplace." This, to me is one of the most misleading statements that a person could make. How many children in our day do you know that have a 5000 word vocabulary?

As a Professional Mechanical Engineer, and a love for the word of God, I was faced with a serious decision. The New Testament is either word for word God's word, or it isn't. Some 15 years or more ago I set out to prove this to my own satisfaction. I set out to find the best English word with which to translate every Greek word. It took about 2 years, this part of what later became my Teaching Dictionary. I found that only about 200 Greek words had more than a single meaning.

With this ammunition I set out to make a Consistent Translation of the New Testament. That Consistent Translation is the background of this present study as to who Jesus is. One step was beyond the translation. Some words in scripture are used many times. Could I take some of these words and gather all the uses on one "page", so to speak, and make sure that they all could have the same English word. I gathered about 300 such words and found out that they could all be translated by the same English word. This became what I called my Teaching Dictionary.

Let me give you some examples. The Greek word GASTEER is the Greek word for womb, and should never be translated with any different word. The Greek word KOILIA is the word for belly and never should be translated any other way. (The fact of a 1st and 2nd trimester was known clearly by 1534. See page 56.) The Greek word OIKOUMENEE means the "inhabited-earth", that is, at that time, the Roman Empire and never "the world." The Greek word KUDIOIS without an article "the" always means "Jehovah". I have 18 pages in the Dictionary that prove this beyond doubt.

Let me show you a very interesting Greek word SULLAMBANW, which means "to-take-together." This word has two widely different uses. You can see one use in reference to seizing Jesus in the garden. Luke 22:54 "But having-together-taken him etc." The other use refers to a woman taking the male seed, illustrated in Luke 1:31 when the angel spoke to Mary, "And behold you-will-yourself-take-together in womb." The Latin Church changed this to the word "conceive", to conform with paganism.

If the statement marked A above was true we would need only one English bible; instead we now find hundreds of so-called new translations of the New Testament. There is a very good statement in the Preface of the New King James Version 1982, page vi. "There is only one basic (Greek) New Testament used by Protestants, Roman Catholics, and Orthodox, by conservatives and liberals." There is also what is known as a Greek Interlinear, Literal Translation of The Greek New Testament from which the King James Version is translated. On page "D" I will give you an example.
There are a few facts that you must keep in mind. There is no word for "church" in the Bible. Many early "Christians" said that they were the true Jews. All pagans believed in a "virgin born" savior. The Roman Emperor Theodosius (A.D. 378-398), made Christianity the State Religion of the Roman Empire, and made Church membership compulsory. These pagans brought with them the idea of a "virgin born" savior. This idolatry simply saw Jesus as a "human being." Jesus had a very special body, as you will learn in this study, John 1:14 in the Greek text is the one that shows that Jesus was NOT A HUMAN BEING.

JOHN 1 (KJ GREEK INTERLINEAR)

14 Καὶ ὁ λόγος σὰρξ ἐγένετο, καὶ ἐσκήνωσεν ἐν ἡμῖν,
And the Word flesh became, and tabernacled among us,

JOHN 1:14 KING JAMES TRANSLATION FROM THIS GREEK.

"And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us."

JOHN 1:14 CONSISTENT TRANSLATION FROM THIS GREEK.

14. And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us.

The Greek word that is important here, is the word ESKEENOS, "he-tabernacled" among us. This verb shows the difference between Jesus as the Jehovah that appeared to Moses, the "I AM" of Exodus 3 page 7 and a "human being". Our English translations very seldom translate this word correctly.

It will be hard for you to accept the fact that Jesus was not in Mary's "womb" for 9 months; you have been so long taught this falsehood. If you are willing to study you will find the answer to many questions. Why was Jesus baptized? Do you know that the name Moses appears in the New Testament exactly 80 times? Do you know that Judas will someday sit on a throne judging one of the tribes of Israel? Jesus said so. Do you have any idea why Jesus often calls himself "the son of the MAN" some 80+ times?

A great deal of background material for this study is to be found in the series of the "IF-sheets" of which there are now 31 series or sheets up to #104. Before the "IF-sheets" there are 45 Apologetics and 8 Discourses.

Let me give you some insight as to the problem you will have if you try to teach this depth of course with a King James text. You will need a YOUNG'S ANALYTICAL CONCORDANCE. First, look up the word "destroy" (in English). You will learn that the KJ translates 9 different Greek words by the English "destroy". Go to the INDEX-LEXICON on page 57 at the back of the concordance, this way you will see what I want to show you much faster. The Greek word AİRO is given more than 10 different meanings. The Greek word ANABATIN is given over 10 meanings. The Greek word APOLUO is given 12 meanings. The Greek word DIDOMI is given 20+ meanings. The Greek word ETHNOS is given 4 different meanings. The Greek word KAKOS is given over 10 meanings. The Greek word LOGOS, with which many of you are familiar is given some 20 meanings. (See IF-22) The Greek word OCHLOS is given 6 meanings. The Greek word POIEO is given 40 or so meanings. I think you have seen enough for you to see that you can't teach much with the KJ. THE CONSISTENT TRANSLATION, which we have by the grace of Jehovah has allowed us to make great strides. Now for my final statement, which I used to title DISCOURSE 8.

Bible Translation---The Serpent's Playground
The Truth About Jesus If You Really Want To Know.

While we have a Hebrew Old Testament and Greek New Testament given to the Jews by the Holy Spirit, the English translations are not inspired. When translating the Bible into English the translators sometimes used incorrect words in order, as they thought, to make better sense. I have endeavored to make a Consistent Translation of the New Testament by translating each Greek word by the same English word in so far as possible. I have made a Teaching Dictionary that shows this to be true.

For this study we will use the Consistent Translation of the New Testament but the American Standard Version 1901 for the Old Testament. This translation uses the name Jehovah, while most other translations incorrectly substitute Lord. If while typing ASV verses I use a different meaning for a Hebrew word I will try to indicate it by *. The King James Version for example, gives destroy as the meaning for 47 Hebrew words. (See Young's Concordance).

Let me refer you to one very important fact from, "THE GOD OF ISRAEL", by David L. Cooper, page 24. "Author of Series of Books for Rabbis."

I. Significance of the Plural Noun בֵּרָשִׁית.

In the first statement of the Tenach (Old Testament) בְּרָשָׁית, the text says that in the beginning God created the heavens and the earth," the phrase which is translated "God" is בָּרָא אֶת הָאָרֶץ אָרְץ בֵּרָשִׁית, and is in the plural number, as is well known to all Hebrew scholars. All Hebrew nouns ending with בים, im, are masculine and are in the plural number. As an example note the word בֵּרָא, which means more than one, the singular being בֵּר, cherub (see Ps. 18:10 (11)). Another illustration is בֵּרָא, which is the plural of בֵּר, saraph.

YOU MAY ASK WHY WAS THE "NEW TESTAMENT" WRITTEN IN GREEK? LET ME GIVE YOU WHAT I THINK ARE SOME VERY LIKELY REASONS. PRIMARILY, BECAUSE GOD WAS GOING TO ADD GENTILES TO HIS "ASSEMBLY" AND GREEK WAS THEN THE LANGUAGE OF THE CIVILIZED WORLD. THE MAJORITY OF GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE THE JEWS, THEN SPOKE GREEK RATHER THAN HEBREW. I AM GOING TO GIVE THE "NEW TESTAMENT" A NEW NAME, LET ME CALL IT "THE EXPLANATION TESTAMENT". YOU WILL SEE THE REASON MORE CLEARLY AS WE PROCEED.

Read carefully the following few verses from Genesis 2, and note the expression "Jehovah GOD", ('elohim), literally, Jehovah(Gods). Here you see the beginning of the use of the expression "trinity" in our study: Father, Son, and Holy Spirit. The Trinity consists of three personalities NOT persons. Only the Son has a "physical" form.

GENESIS 2 ASV

4 "These are the generations of the heavens and of the earth when they were created, in the day that Jehovah(God) made earth and heaven.

5 "And no plant of the field was yet in the earth, and no herb of the field had yet sprung up: *for Jehovah(God) had not caused it to rain upon the earth: and there was not a man to till the ground;"
BEFORE GOING BACK TO THE CREATION OF ADAM AND EVE, WE SHOULD SEE IF WE CAN FIND OUT WHETHER OR NOT GOD WAS IN THE GARDEN IN A PHYSICAL FORM. ONE PARTICULAR VERSE WILL CERTAINLY HELP.

"And they (Adam and Eve) heard the *sound of Jehovah God walking in the garden in the *breeze of the day: and the man and his wife hid themselves from the presence of Jehovah God amongst the trees of the garden". ASV Genesis 3:8.

This is confirmed in THE EXPLANATION TESTAMENT, Consistent Translation, JOHN 1:1-4.

1 The Word was in the beginning, and the Word was with the God, and the Word was God.
2 This one was in the beginning with the God.
3 All-things came-to-be through him, and separate-from him but-not one-thing came-to-be which has-come-to-be and-still-is.
4 In him was life, and the life was the light of-the MEN.

In Genesis 1&2 ASV we find some difficult passages, made more difficult by man's disbelief. Consider Genesis 1:26. Remember, God is plural so you find a plural pronoun. "Let US make man in OUR image, after OUR likeness." But also note that God has a singular image, that of the Son. Further, in Genesis 1:27 "image" is singular.

In Genesis 2:7 ASV we read, "God -- breathed into his nostrils the breath of life" and yet it should be "lives", plural. The Hebrew word is plural, see GESENIUS p 273, hence "LIVES". All lives come from the sperm that Jehovah created in Adam.

GENESIS 1 ASV

26 And God said, *Let us make *man in our *image, after our likeness: and *let them have dominion over the fish of the sea, and over the fowl of the air, and over the cattle, and over all the earth, and over every creeping thing that creepeth upon the earth.

27 So God created man *in his own image, in the image of God created he him; *male and female created he them.

GENESIS 2 ASV

7 *And Jehovah God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and *man became a living soul.

BECAUSE OF THIS TRANSLATION OF "LIFE" INSTEAD OF "LIVES" PEOPLE BELIEVE THIS PASSAGE APPLIES TO THE LIFE OF ADAM ONLY INSTEAD OF THE LIVES OF ALL HUMANITY. LIFE DOES NOT BEGIN AT CONCEPTION. EVERY SPERM IS ITSELF A LIFE.

A CHILD IS BORN, Lennart Nilsson

A sperm cell, with its pointed head and long tail. It is on its way to the ovum, and will swim 15-18 cm (6-7 inches)—a journey which will take about six hours.

The male will thus have a large store of sperm-producing cells, which all through his life will distribute the genetic material present in the first cells of his body to billions and billions of sperm.

GENESIS 2 ASV

8 And Jehovah God planted a garden eastward, in Eden; and there he put the man whom he had formed.

18 And Jehovah God said, It is not good that the man should be alone; *I will make him a help meet for him.
IT WAS GOD THE WORD, WHO WAS KNOWN TO ADAM AND EVE IN THE GARDEN. IT WAS THIS FORM OF GOD THAT WOULD BE LAID ASIDE LATER WHEN HE BECAME KNOWN AS JESUS. AS YOU KNOW EVE LISTENED TO GOD'S ADVERSARY "SATAN" WHOSE REAL NAME IS ZEUS. IF YOU WISH TO KNOW ABOUT THE PROBABILITY THAT EVE BORE TWINS, CAIN AND ABEL, STUDY APOLOGISTICS 30. THIS APOLOGISTICS WILL ALSO SHOW EVE'S STATEMENT: "I HAVE GOTTEN A MAN, JEHOVAH".

Turn to Genesis 3:21 in the King James Version: "Unto Adam also and to his wife did the Lord God make coats of skins, and clothed them". The first asterisk indicates that the word should be Jehovah, the second asterisk indicates that the word should be skin not skins. There is only one Lamb slain from the "foundation" of the world. Rev.13:8. I believe that this lamb points to the reason for the first cup at Passover.

"THE EXPLANATION TESTAMENT", that is the New Testament explains why Adam and Eve disobeyed God and ate of the forbidden tree.

ROMANS 5 CT

12 Because of this as-altogether through one MAN the sin came-in into the world, and through the sin the death, and thus the death went-through into all MEN, upon which they all sinned;
13 For until law sin was in a world, but sin is not being-reckoned not being law;
14 BUT the death was-king from Adam as-far-as Moses even upon the ones not having-sinned upon the similitude of the transgression of Adam, who is a pattern of the future one.
15 BUT not as the offence, thus also the bestowed-favor; for if by-the offence of the one MAN the many died-off, by-much more the favor of-the God and the gratuity in favor namely-the favor of the one MAN Jesus Messiah exceeded with-reference-to the many.
18 So therefore as through one offence with-reference-to all MEN with-reference-to condemnation's-punishment, thus also through one just-act with-reference-to all MEN with-reference-to justification of-life;
19 For as-altogether through the unwillingness of-the one MAN to-hear, the many were-established sinners, thus also through the obedience of-the one MAN, the many will-be-established just ones.

Wickedness on the earth grew, Genesis 6:1-8. Angels took wives of the beautiful women that were born to men. Study the course "Fallen Angels". (Mount,1975).
PICTURE OF REMAINS OF NOAH'S ARK (IF-101)

* 8 PERSONS IS ALL THAT REMAINED.

GENESIS 6 ASV

6 And it came to pass, when men began to multiply on the face of the ground, and daughters were born unto them, 2 that the sons of God saw the daughters of men that they were fair; and they took them wives of all that they chose. 3 And Jehovah said, 4 'My spirit shall not always strive with man for ever; for that he also is flesh: yet shall his days be a hundred and twenty years. 4 The Nephilim were in the earth in those days, and also after that, when the sons of God came in unto the daughters of men, and they bare children to them: the same were the mighty men that were of old, the men of renown. 5 And Jehovah saw that the wickedness of man was great in the earth, and that every imagination of the thought of his heart was only evil continually. 6 And it repented Jehovah that he had made man on the earth; and it grieved him at his heart. 7 And Jehovah said, 'I will destroy man whom I have created from the face of the ground; both man, and beast, and creeping thing, and fowl of the heavens; for it repented me that I have made them.

7 But Noah found favor in the eyes of Jehovah.

HEBREWS 11:7 CT

7 By-trust Noah, having been divinely informed concerning the things not-as-yet being looked-at, being-devout, he-constructed an ark with reference to salvation of his household, through which he condemned the world, and he-became heir of the righteousness according to-trust.

MATTHEW 24 CT. JESUS SPEAKING

37 But as altogether the days of Noah, thus will be also the presence of the son of the man. 38 For as altogether in the days, namely-the-ones before the flood, they were cheating and drinking, marrying and giving-in-marriage until which day Noah went in into the ark. 39 And they did not come to know, till the flood came and it-removed quite-all persons; thus will be the presence of the son of the man.

2 PETER 2:5 CT. TO GENTILES

5 And he-spared not of an ancient world, but he-guarded Noah an eighth person, a preacher of justice, having-led-on a flood to a world of impious ones.

Here is the testimony in the Bible concerning a universal flood. Such a flood is rejected by many false teachers in the "churches". Once you reject a flood as given in Genesis 6, explained by Moses it is very serious. First, you will be calling Jesus a liar, or at least teaching part truths. How do I feel about someone who knowingly rejects the witnesses you see here, I personally believe you have no chance of being "saved". How could you be? You do not trust the writings of Moses, or Peter, or Matthew, or Luke, or Hebrews.

LUKE 17 CT JESUS SPEAKING

26 And according as it came to pass in the days of the Noah, thus will it-be also in the days of the son of the man.

1 PETER 3:20 CT. TO JEWS

20 To ones having disobeyed at what-time when the patience of God was waiting anxiously in days of an ark being-constructed by Noah, into which few, this is eight souls, were completely saved through water.

GENESIS 11 ASV

11 And the whole earth was of one language and one speech. 2 And it came to pass, as they journeyed east, that they found a plain in the land of Shinar; and they dwelt there. 3 And they said one to another, Come, let us make brick, and burn them thoroughly. And they had brick for stone, and slime had they for mortar.

4 And they said, 'Come, let us build us a city, and a tower, whose top may reach into heaven, and let us make us a name; lest we be scattered abroad upon the face of the whole earth. 5 And Jehovah came down to see the city and the tower, which the children of men built. 6 And Jehovah said, Behold, they are one people, and they have all one language; and this is what they begin to do: and now nothing will be withheld from them, which they purpose to do. 7 Come, let us go down, and there confound their language, that they may not understand one another's speech. 8 So Jehovah scattered them abroad from thence upon the face of all the earth; and they left of building the city.
HEBREWS 7 CT

5 Thus also the Messiah glorified not himself to have-be
2 come a chief-priest, BUT the one having-spoken to him:
3 You yourself are my Son, I myself today have-begotten
6 you;
6 According-as also in a different place he-is-saying: You
8 are a priest with-reference-to the age according-to the
10 arrangement of-Melchisedec.
7 Who in the days of his flesh having-offered both petitions
11 and supplications with strong clamor and tears to the one
12 being-able to-saving him out-of death, and having-been-
13 listened-to from the devoutness,
9 Although being a Son, he-learned the obedience from
11 which things he suffered,
13 And having-been-made-perfect he-became the reason
15 of eternal salvation to all the ones obeying him.
10 Having-been-addressed by the God as chief-priest ac-
12 cording-to the arrangement of-Melchisedec.
11 Concerning whom the word is to-be-saying much to-us
13 and difficult-to-interpect, since YOU-have-become-and
15 still-are-sluggish to-the reports.

HEBREWS 6 CT

19 Which hope we-are-having as an anchor of the soul
both sure and firm and going-in to the inner side of the
veil.
20 Where-in which a forerunner went-in, in-behalf-of us,
Jesus, having-become a chief-priest according-to the ar-
11 rangement of-Melchisedec with-reference-to the age.

HEBREWS 7 CT

9 And as to-say a maxim, through Abraham even Levi, the
one taking tithes was-tithed-and-is-still-tithed;
10 For he was still in the loin-of the father when
Melchisedec met-together with him.
11 If on-the-one-hand therefore perfectness was through the
Levitical priestly-office, for upon it the people has-
been-given-and-still-is given-the law, what need still a dif-
ferent priest to-be-standing-up according-to the ar-
12 rangement of-Melchisedec and he is to-be-being-said
not according-to the arrangement-of Aaron?
12 For the arrangement of-the priestly-office being-trans-
ferred out-of necessity a transfer-is-coming-to-pass-of-law.

WE WILL COME BACK TO MELCHISEDEC LATER, BUT FIRST LET US GO TO JOHN 1:6. WE HAVE SEEN JOHN 1:1-4 ON PAGE 2. THESE VERSES MADE IT PLAIN THAT "THE WORD", AS JEHOVAH WAS KNOWN TO ADAM AND EVE.
HERE WE COME TO THE AMAZING PROPHECY OF JOHN THE BAPTIST. THIS PROPHECY, WHEN ONCE YOU KNOW IT, WILL BE MOST AMAZING TO YOU. FIRST, JOHN IS NAMED IN GREAT PROMINENCE, PRIOR TO THE COMING OF JESUS. WATCH PARTICULARLY HOW HE CAME TO BE NAMED JOHN.

JOHN 1 Ct

6 A MAN came-to-be, having-been-and-still-dispatched from God, name to-him is John. ♠

7 This-one came with-reference-to a witness, in-order-that he-might-bear-witness concerning the light, in-order-that all might-trust through him. 

8 That-one was not the light, BUT in-order-that he-might-bear-witness concerning the light.

A DIFFERENT WITNESS "LUKE", GIVES US THE DETAILS.

LUKE 1 Ct

5 It-came-to-pass in the days of Herod the king of the Judea a certain priest Zacharias, by-name, out of Abia's day-on, and his wife out of the daughters of Aaron, and her name Elizabeth.
6 But they were both just in-sight of the God, proceeding in all the commandments and just-acts of the Lord faultless.
7 And to-them was not a child, in as much as the Elizabeth was barren, and they were both having-been-and-still-advanced in their days.
8 But it-came-to-pass in him to-be-serving-as-priest in the arrangement of his day-on in-against the God.
9 According to the custom of the priest's office, he-procured-by-duty to burn incense, having-gone-in to the sanctuary of the Lord.
10 And all the multitude of the people was praying with-out in the hour of the incense.
11 But an angel of Jehovah was-seen by-him having-stood-and-still-standing out-of right-parts of the altar namely-of the incense.
12 And Zacharias having-seen he was disturbed, and fear fell-on him.
13 And the angel said to him, You are not fearing-for yourself, Zacharias; for the reason that your petition was-listened-to, and your wife Elizabeth will bear a son to-you, and you will call his name John. 
14 And he will-be a joy to-you and exultation, and many will-be-rejoiced upon his genesis.
15 For he will-be great in-sight of the Lord; and by-no-means might he-drink wine and strong-drink, and he will-be filled-full of the Holy Spirit still out-of his mother's belly.
16 And he will-turn among many of the sons of Israel upon Jehovah their God.
17 And he himself will-go-before in-sight of him in spirit and power of Elias, to-turn-around hearts of fathers upon children, and ones-disobedient with prudence of just-ones, to-prepare a people having-been-and-still-constructed for Jehovah.
18 And Zacharias said to the angel, According to what will I-myself-come to know this? For I myself am an old-man, and my wife having-been-and-still-advanced in her days.
19 And the angel having-answered said to him, I myself am Gabriel, the one having-stood-and-still-standing alongside in-sight of the God, and I was dispatched to-speak to you, and to-myself-bring good-news-of these-things to-you.
20 And behold, you will-be being-silent and not being able to-speak until the day these-things might-come-to-pass, because you-trusted not my words, ones-which will-be-fulfilled with-reference to their season.
21 And the people were anticipating the Zacharias, and they were-marvelling with his to-be-lingerer in the sanctuary.

22 But having-come-out he was not being able to-speak to-them, and they came-to-know thoroughly that he had-seen a supernatural-appearing in the sanctuary. And he himself was constantly-nodding to-them, and he was-re-remaining continuously dull.
23 And it-came-to-pass as the days of his public-ministry were-fully-filled-he went-away into his home.
24 But after these days Elizabeth his wife took-together the male seed, and she hid-around herself five months,

59 And it-came-to-pass in the eighth day they came-to-circumcise the pre-teen-child, and they were-calling it on the name of his father Zacharias.
60 And having-answered his mother said, Not-so, BUT he will-be-called John.
61 And they-said to her, That no-one is among your relationship who is-being-called by this name.
62 But they were-nodding to his father about what the thing he-may-be willing him to-be-being-called.
63 And having-requested a writing-tablet he wrote, saying, John is his name. And they all marvelled.
64 But his mouth was-opened instantly and his tongue, and he was-speaking blessing the God.

66 And all the-ones having-heard put them in their heart, saying, So what will this pre-teen-child be? And the hand of Jehovah was with him.
67 And Zacharias his father was filled-full of the Holy Spirit and he prophesied saying,
68 Blessed Jehovah the God of the Israelite; because he visited and he made redemption for his people,
69 And he raised a horn of salvation for us in the household of David his male-servant;
70 According as he spoke through a mouth of his holy-ones, namely the prophets from an age;
71 Salvation out of our enemies and out of the hand of all of the-ones hating us;
72 To do mercy with our fathers, and to be-made-mindful of his holy covenant;
73 Which oath he swore to Abraham our father,
74 To give to us having-been-delivered fearlessly out of the hand of enemies to be serving for him
75 In hallowedness and justice in sight of him all the days of our life.
76 But you, pre-teen-child, will be called a prophet of the Most High; for you will proceed before, before the person of Jehovah to prepare his ways;
77 To give knowledge of salvation to his people with forgiveness of their sins,
78 Because of bowels of mercy of our God, with which the sun rising visited us out of height,
79 To appear clearly to the ones sitting in darkness and in shadow of death; to completely-direct our feet with reference to a way of peace.
ON IF-89 WE LEARNED THAT "MELCHISEDEC" WAS THE "EARTHLY" NAME USED BY JESUS BEFORE HIS COMING IN THE FLESH. WHY WAS THIS NAME USED? ON IF-97, 98 ABRAHAM, ISAAC, AND JACOB DID NOT KNOW GOD AS JEHOVAH, BUT AS GOD ALMIGHTY. THE NAME JEHOVAH BEING THE NAME BY WHICH GOD WOULD BE KNOWN TO ISRAEL. I BELIEVE THAT JOHN 1:9-13 INDICATES THIS PERIOD. ON PAGE 5 ARE ALL THE USES OF MELCHISEDEC.

JOHN 1 CT

9 The light was the authentic one, which coming into the world is-enlightening every MAN.
10 He was in the world, and the world came-to-be through him, and the world did not come-to-know him.
11 He came into his-own things, and his-own beings did not take him along-to-themselves;
12 But as-many-as took him, he gave to-them authority to-come-to-be children of-God, to-the ones trusting with-reference to his name;
13 Who were not begotten out-of bloods neither out-of will of-flesh nor out-of will of-man BUT out-of God.

I BELIEVE THAT WHEN JEHOVAH APPEARED AT ABRAM'S TENT DOOR IN GENESIS 18 IT WOULD HAVE BEEN AS "MELCHISEDEC". ABRAM ALREADY HAD HAGAR AS HIS WIFE THROUGH WHOM ABRAM HAD HAD ISHMAEL. IT IS VERY IMPORTANT TO RECOGNIZE THAT ABRAM'S NAME HAD NOT YET BEEN CHANGED TO ABRAHAM. THEREFORE, THE ARABS ARE NOT DESCENDED FROM ABRAHAM. THE NAME JEHOVAH WAS CLEARLY ESTABLISHED WITH MOSES.

LEVITICUS 16 ASV

16 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they drew near before Jehovah, and died; 2 and Jehovah said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the veil, before the mercy-seat which is upon the ark; for thither I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.

EXODUS 3 ASV

14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM: and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, I AM hath sent me unto you.
15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, Jehovah, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

JOHN 1 CT

14 And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us, and we beheld his glory, glory as of-an only-begotten from the Father full-of-favor and truth.
15 John is-bear-witness concerning him, and he has-cried-and-still cries, saying, This one was whom I said, The-one coming behind me, has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front-of me, because he was first-of me.

IT GOES WITHOUT QUESTION THAT, "THE WORD" BY WHOM ALL THINGS CAME INTO EXISTENCE, (PAGE 1) THE ONE ADAM AND EVE HEARD WALKING IN THE GARDEN, (PAGE 2), THE JEHOVAH WHO CAME DOWN TO "CHECK" ON THE TOWER OF BABEL, (PAGE 4) AND THE ONE WHO GAVE BREAD AND WINE TO ABRAM COULD HARDLY NOW BECOME A NEW-BORN BABY, AFTER 9 MONTHS IN MARY.

TURN TO PAGE 8A WHERE YOU WILL SEE FIGURES REPRESENTING ABRAM, ISAAC, JACOB AND LEVI. NOTE IF-5. LEVI WAS IN ABRAM WHEN ABRAM PAID TITHES TO MELCHISEDEC. LIFE DOES NOT BEGIN AT CONCEPTION.
IT MAY NOT LOOK LIKE IT BUT WE COME NOW TO ONE OF THE GREATEST OF GOD'S MIRACLES. THE GREEK NOUN (Katabolee) SHOULD BE TRANSLATED "a casting-down", but this makes it sound like a verb to us. TO OVERCOME THIS PROBLEM THE KING JAMES USED THE WORD "foundation" TEN TIMES OUT OF 11. BUT IN ONE INSTANCE THE KJ USED "conceive".

HEBREWS 11 KJ

10 For he looked for a city which hath foundations, whose builder and maker is God.
11 Through faith also Sarah herself received strength to conceive seed, and was delivered of a child when she was past age, because she judged him faithful who had promised.

If you have a Teaching Dictionary, pages 433,434 you will see two totally different Greek words translated by the English word "foundation". The word "themelios" used 16 times and you would have no trouble understanding the meaning. The other word "katabolee" literally "a casting down". The literal phrase to which you are familiar in the King James is "the foundation of the world". Let me use the phrase "the start of the world". To explain Hebrews 11:11, let me suggest that Sara took power with her trust for the "start of a world".

GENESIS 17 ASV

STEP 1

17 And when Abram was ninety years old and nine, 18 Jehovah appeared unto Abram, and said unto him, I am God Almighty: walk before me, and be thou perfect. 2 And I will make my covenant between me and thee, and will multiply thee exceedingly. 3 And Abram fell on his face: and God talked with him, saying, 4 As for me, behold, my covenant is with thee, and thou shalt be the father of a multitude of nations. 5 Neither shall thy name any more be called Abram, but thy name shall be Abraham: for the father of a multitude of nations have I made thee. 6 And I will make thee exceeding fruitful, and I will make nations of thee, and kings shall come out of thee. 7 And I will establish my covenant between me and thee and thy seed after thee throughout their generations for an everlasting covenant, to be a God unto thee and to thy seed after thee. 8 And I will give unto thee, and to thy seed after thee, the land of Canaan, for an inheritance in possession; and I will be their God.

15 And God said unto Abraham, As for Sarah thy wife, thou shalt not call her name Sarah, but Sarah shall be called Ishmael. 16 And I will bless her, and moreover I will give thee a son of her: and I will bless him, and he shall be a father of nations; kings of peoples shall be of him. 17 Then Abraham fell upon his face, and laughed, and said in his heart, Shall a child be born unto him that is a hundred years old? and shall Sarah, that is ninety years old, bear? 18 And Abraham said unto Sarah, Oh that Ishmael might live before thee! 19 And God said, Nay, but Sarah thy wife shall bear thee a son; and thou shalt call his name Isaac: and I will establish my covenant with him for an everlasting covenant for his seed after him. 20 And as for Ishmael, I have heard thee: behold, I have blessed him, and he shall make thee fruitful, and will multiply him exceedingly; twelve princes shall he beget, and I will make him a great nation. 21 But my covenant will I establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year.

STEP 2

18 And Jehovah appeared unto him by the terebinth of Mamre, as he sat in the tent door in the heat of the day; 2 and he lifted up his eyes and looked, and, lo, three men stood over against him: and when he saw them, he ran to meet them from the tent door,

10 And he said, I will certainly return unto thee when the season cometh round; and, lo, Sarah thy wife shall have a son. And Sarah heard in the tent door, which was behind him. 11 Now Abraham and Sarah were old, and well stricken in age; it had ceased to be with Sarah after the manner of women. 12 And Sarah laughed within herself, saying, After I am waxed old shall I have pleasure, my lord being old also? 13 And Jehovah said unto Abraham, Wherefore did Sarah laugh, saying, Shall I of a surety bear a child, who am old? 14 Is anything too hard for Jehovah? At the set time I will return unto thee, when the season cometh round, and Sarah shall have a son.

THE FIRST 5 BOOKS OF THE BIBLE WERE WRITTEN BY MOSES: GENESIS, EXODUS, LEVITICUS, NUMBERS AND DEUTERONOMY. MOSES KNEW GOD AS "JEOHOVAH". (page 7) ADAM AND EVE KNEW GOD AS "THE WORD". (page 2). Abram first met God as "MELCHIZEDEK". (page 5). Abraham knew God as "GOD ALMIGHTY". (page 8). Up to this point God named Abram as Abraham. God named Isaac before he was born. God had changed sarah to Sarah. God was ready to prove abraham's trust with the most severe test one could imagine.

Ishmael, Abram's son by Hagar (Gen.16:16) was not to be the heir. God said that he would bless Ishmael with 12 princes. But God said, "but my covenant will I establish with Isaac, whom Sarah shall bear unto thee at this set time in the next year". (above verse 21)
8 And here on-the-one-hand MEN dying-off are-taking tithes, there on-the-other-hand one being-witnessed-about that he-is-living.
9 And as to-say a maxim, through Abraham even Levi, the one taking tithes was-tithed-and-is-still-tithed;
10 For he-was still in the loin of the father when Melchisedec met-together with-him.
And it came to pass after these things, that God did prove Abraham, and said unto him, *Abraham; and he said, Here am I. 2 And he said, Take now thy son, thine only son, whom thou dost love, and offer him as a burnt-offering upon an altar of wood which I will tell thee of. 3 And Abraham rose early in the morning, and saddled his ass, and took two of his young men with him, and his elder son, and clave the wood for the burnt-offering, and rose up, and went unto the place of which God had told him. 4 On the third day Abraham lifteth up his eyes, and saw the place afar off. 5 And Abraham said unto his young men, Abide ye here with the ass, and I and the lad will go on before you.

And they came to the place which God had told him of; and Abraham built there an altar, and laid the wood in order, and bound Isaac his son, and laid him on the altar, and said, Abraham, Abraham. 11 And he said, Lay me not, my son.

And he said, Lay not thy hand upon the lad, neither do thou any thing unto him; for now I know that thou fearest God, seeing thou hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, from me.

And the angel of Jehovah called unto Abraham a second time out of heaven. 16 and said, *By myself have I sworn, saith Jehovah, because thou hast done this thing, and hast not withheld thy son, thine only son, 17 that in blessing I will bless thee, and in multiplying I will multiply thy seed as the stars of the heavens, and as the sand which is upon the sea-shore; and the seed of thy seed shall possess the gate of his enemies; 18 and in thy seed all the nations of the earth shall bless themselves; because thou hast obeyed my voice. 19 So Abraham returned unto his young men, and they rose up and went together to Beersheba; and Abraham dwelt at Beersheba.

If these ordinances depart from before me, saith Jehovah, then the seed of Israel also shall *come from being a nation before me for ever.

18 BUT someone will-say; You yourself-are-having trust, and-I myself-am-having works; you-point-to-me your trust separate-from-the works, and-I shall-point-to-you the trust out-of-my works.

19 You yourself-are-trusting that the God is one. You-are-doing rightly; the little-demons also are-trusting and they-are-shuddering.

20 But are-you-willing to-come-to-know, O empty MAN, that the trust separate-from-the works is dead?

21 Was not our father Abraham justified out-of works, having-brought-up Isaac his son on the altar?

22 You-are-looking-at the fact that the trust was working-together with his works and out-of the works the trust was-made-perfect.

23 And the scripture was-fulfilled namely-the one saying: But Abraham trusted in the God, and it-was-figured to him with-reference-to justice, and he-was-called friend of God.

24 YOU-are-seeing that out-of works a MAN is-being-justified and not out-of trust only.

35 *This saith Jehovah, who giveth the sun for a light by day, and the ordinances of the moon and of the stars for a light by night, who establisheth the sea, so that the waves thereof roar; Jehovah of hosts is his name:
33. thigh-vein. The sciatic nerve. This, together with other arteries and tendons, must be removed from the slaughtered animal, before that portion of the animal can be ritually prepared for Jewish consumption. This precept is a constant reminder of the Divine Providence to Israel as exemplified in the experience of the Patriarch.

11 But I-am-saying to YOU, that many will-be-present from risings and settings, and they-will-be-reclined-again with Abraham and Isaac and Jacob in the kingdom of-the heavens;
12 But the sons of-the kingdom will-be-cast-out into the darkness namely-the outer: the weeping and the gnashing of-the teeth will-be there.

26 But concerning the ones dead, that they-are-being-raised, have YOU not read in the book of Moses, on the bramble-bush, as the God said to-him, saying, I am the God of-Abraham and the God of-Isaac and the God of-Jacob?
27 He is not the God of-dead-ones, BUT God of-living-ones. YOU therefore yourselves-are-leading-yourselves much astray.

I believe that God's name in this instance was Melchisedec. (see page 5) God's land grant has not yet been occupied by Abraham, Isaac, or Jacob. Jacob's family would all go down into Egypt, serve as slaves, grow into a mighty nation and be brought up by God to occupy the promised land.

THE FINAL REGATHERING OF ISRAEL HAS ONLY JUST BEGUN.
EXODUS 1 ASV

1 Now these are the names of the sons of Israel, who came into Egypt; every man and his household came with Jacob.
2 Reuben, Simeon, Levi, and Judah, 3 Issachar, Zebulun, and Benjamin, 4 Dan and Naphtali, Gad and Asher. 5 And all the souls that came out of the loins of Jacob were "seventy souls": and Joseph was in Egypt already.
6 And "Joseph died, and all his brethren, and all that generation. 7 And the children of Israel "were fruitful, and increased abundantly, and multiplied, and waxed exceeding mighty; and the land was filled with them.

GENESIS 15 ASV

13 And he said unto Abram, Know of a surety that thy seed shall be sojourners in a land that is not theirs, and I shall serve them; and they shall afflict them "for four hundred years;"

BEFORE WE GO TOO FAR, REMEMBER THAT JACOB HAD A TWIN BROTHER ESAU. WHILE GOD REJECTED ESAU IN HIS FOREKNOWLEDGE I THINK THAT WE MAY BE ABLE TO SEE SOME REASONS WHY. ESAU FIRST MARRIED JUDITH, THE DAUGHTER OF BEERI THE HITTITE, AND BASEMATH THE DAUGHTER OF ELON THE HITTITE, AND THEY WERE A GRIEF OF MIND UNTO ISAAC AND TO REBEKAH. (GENESIS 26:34) THEN ESAU MARRIED MAHALATH THE DAUGHTER OF ISHMAEL, ABRAHAM'S SON. (GENESIS 28:9) ESAU HATED JACOB AND PLANNED TO KILL HIS BROTHER. (GENESIS 27:41)

MALACHI 1:1 ASV.—"The burden of the word of Jehovah to Israel by Malachi.
2. I have loved you, saith Jehovah. Yet ye say, Wherein hast thou loved us? Was not Esau Jacob's brother? saith Jehovah: yet I loved Jacob; 3 but Esau I hated, and made his mountains a desolation, and gave his heritage to the jackals of the wilderness".

Following is a passage from Josephus, ANTIQUITIES OF THE JEWS, Book 1, Chapter 20. This passage refers to the time that God wrestled with Jacob, and changed his name to Israel. (see page 10, Genesis 32:28,30 *) Josephus calls the one wrestling with Jacob an angel. Note the meaning that Josephus gives to the name Israel. Compare this meaning to one given in the footnote.

God → He also commanded him to be called Israel, which in the Hebrew tongue signifies one that struggled with the divine angel. * These promises were made at the prayer of Jacob; for when he perceived him to be the angel of God, he desired he would signify to him what should befall him hereafter. And when the angel had said what is before related, he disappeared; but Jacob was pleased with these things, and named the place Phanuel, which signifies, the face of God.

* Perhaps this may be the proper meaning of the world Israel, by the present and the old Jerusalem analogy, of the Hebrew tongue. In the meantime it is certain that the Hellenists of the first century, in Egypt and elsewhere, interpreted Israel to be a man seeing God, as is evident from the argument forecited.
THE EXACT LOCATION OF PITHOM AND RAAMSES IS VERY MUCH DEBATED.
GOD WAS BUILDING HIS CHOSEN PEOPLE ISRAEL INTO A GREAT NATION, BUT
WITHOUT A COUNTRY OF ORIGIN. GOD PROMISED TO BE WITH JACOB.

EXODUS 1 ASV

8 Now there arose a new king over Egypt, who knew not Joseph.
9 And he said unto his people, Behold, the people of the children
of Israel are more and mightier than we.
10 Come, let us deal wisely with them, lest they multiply, and
it come to pass, that, when there falleth out any war, they
also join themselves unto our enemies, and fight against us, and
get them up out of the land.
11 Therefore they did set over them taskmasters to afflict them
with their burdens.
And they built for Pharaoh store-cities, Pithom and Raamses.
12 But the more they afflicted them, the more they multiplied and the
more they spread abroad.
And they were grieved because of the children of Israel.
13 And the Egyptians made the children of Israel to serve with rigor:
and they made their lives bitter with hard service, in mortar and in
brick, and in all manner of service in the field, all their service,
wherein they made them serve with rigor.

GENESIS 46 ASV

3 And he said, "I am God, the God of thy father: fear not to go
down into Egypt; for I will there make of thee a great nation:
4 and I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will also surely
bring thee up again:"

THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL WERE NOT TREATED HARSHLY BY THE EGYPTIANS WHEN THEY FIRST ARRIVED IN EGYPT. IT WAS ONLY A LONG TIME LATER WHEN "A NEW KING AROSE WHO KNEW NOT JOSEPH".

GENESIS 47 ASV

5 And Pharaoh spake unto Joseph, saying, Thy father and
thy brethren are come unto thee;
6 and the land of Egypt is before thee; in the best of the land
make thy father and thy brethren to dwell;
in the land of Goshen let them dwell; and if thou knowest any
able men among them, then make them rulers over my cattle.

GENESIS 48 ASV

3 And Jacob said unto Joseph, "God Almighty appeared unto me at Luz in
the land of Canaan, and blessed me,
4 and said unto me, 'Behold, I will make thee fruitful and multiply thee,
and I will make thee a company of peoples, and will give this land to thy
seed after thee for an everlasting possession.'"

NOTE GEN.46,"ALL JACOB'S FAMILY CAME OUT OF JACOB'S LOINTS."(8A).
GEN.47,"IN THE BEST OF THE LAND, IN GOSHEN LET THEM DWELL".(MAP).
GEN.48. AT LUZ IN CANAAN, GOD ALMIGHTY APPEARED TO JACOB.(IF-97).
THE CHILDREN OF ISRAEL HAD GROWN TO A GREAT MULTITUDE AND GOD WAS READY TO BRING THEM OUT, AS HE PROMISED. (GENESIS 46, PAGE 12) THE GREAT LEADER WHO WOULD LEAD ISRAEL OUT OF BONDAGE WAS BORN IN DIFFICULT TIMES. THE STORY OF HIS BIRTH AND HIS BEING HIDDEN IN THE BULLRUSHES IS KNOWN TO MOST CHILDREN. HE WAS NAMED MOSES BY PHARAOH'S DAUGHTER. THE NAME MOSES APPEARS IN 12 BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, AND OCCURS A TOTAL OF 80 TIMES.

EXODUS 2 ASV

2 And there went a man of the house of Levi, and took to wife a daughter of Levi. 2 And the woman conceived, and bare a son: and when she saw him that he was a goodly child, she hid him three months. 3 And when she could not longer hide him, she took for him an ark of bulrushes, and daubed it with slime and with pitch; and she put the child therein, and laid it in the bulrushes by the river's brink. 4 And his sister stood afar off, to know what would be done to him. 5 And the daughter of Pharaoh came down to wash at the river; and her maidens walked along by the river-side; and she saw the ark among the bulrushes, and sent her handmaid to fetch it. 6 And she opened it, and saw the child: and, behold, the babe wept. And she had compassion on him, and said, This is one of the Hebrews' children. 7 Then said his sister to Pharaoh's daughter, Shall I go and call thee a nurse of the Hebrew women, that she may nurse the child for thee? 8 And Pharaoh's daughter said to her, Go. And the maiden went and called the child's mother. 9 And Pharaoh's daughter said unto her, Take this child away, and nurse it for me, and I will give thee thy wages. 10 And the woman took the child, and nursed it. 10 And the child grew, and she brought him unto Pharaoh's daughter, and he became her son. And she called his name Moses, and said, Because I drew him out of the water.

NUMBERS 12 ASV

12 And Miriam and Aaron spoke against Moses because of the Cushite woman whom he had married; for he had married a Cushite woman.

This statement is false. Moses was not a first-born son; he was the first son born to Jochebed and Amram after the new king of Egypt had given the order to the midwives to kill the sons born to the Hebrew women. It is very clear from Numbers 26:59 that Jochebed bore Aaron, Moses and Miriam. When the commentary suggests that Amram had his son Moses by a different "wife", and then gives Numbers 12:1 as a reference which refers to Moses' marriage to the Cushite woman; either the writer of the commentary article is either unlearned or trying to slant the "black" woman into Moses' background.

* This is one of the Hebrews' children. (She knew the circumcision.)

* "This is one of the Hebrews' children." (She knew by the circumcision.)
EXODUS 12 ASV

12 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months: it shall be the first month of the year unto you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, 4 In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to their fathers' houses, a lamb for a household; 5 and if the household be too little for a lamb, then shall he and his neighbor next unto his house take one according to the number of the souls: according to every man's eating ye shall make your count for the lamb. 6 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a male a year old: 7 ye shall take it from the sheep, or from the goats; 8 and ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at even. 9 And they shall take of the blood, and put it on the two side posts and on the lintel, upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 10 And they shall eat the flesh in that night: roast with fire, and unleavened bread; with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 11 Eat not of it raw, nor boil it at all with water, but roast with fire; its head with its legs and with its inward parts. 12 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 13 And thus shall ye eat it: with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat in haste: it is Jehovah's passover.

EXODUS 12 ASV

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, 2 Draw out, and take you a lamb according to your families, and kill the passover. 22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the basin, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the basin; and none of you shall go out of the door of his house until the morning. 23 For Jehovah will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and upon the two side posts, Jehovah will pass over the door, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and to thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye are come to the land which Jehovah will give you, according as he hath promised, that ye shall keep this service. 26 And it came to pass, when Pharaoh was gone out from before Jehovah, he spoke to his servants, Pharaoh's house and Pharaoh's servants: 27 that Jehovah smote all the gods of Egypt, and the king of Egypt's heart was hardened, and Jehovah hardened Pharaoh's heart, that he would not suffer the children of Israel to go.
YOU SHOULD HAVE NOTICED THAT THIS "BOOK" WAS STARTED BY REFER-
LET ME BEGIN TO SHOW YOU THE NEED FOR THE WORD "TABERNACLED". YOU
NEED TO KNOW MANY FACTS FROM THE "WILDERNESS-TABERNACLE". I WILL
USE PICTURES AND SOME WORDINGS FROM MY BOOK, THE LAW PROPHESIED.

A study of:

A model of a structure existing in
Heaven seen and recorded by two
faithful witnesses.

1. The most important structure ever
   built on earth.
2. The most unusual dwelling ever
   erected.
3. The most complex parable ever
   recorded in scripture.
4. The most elaborate stage setting
   ever constructed.
5. The most amazing drama ever
   enacted.

EXODUS 25 ASV

10 And they shall make an
ark of acacia wood: two cubits
and a half shall be the length
thereof, and a cubit and a half
the breadth thereof, and a cubit
and a half the height thereof.
11 And thou shalt overlay it
with pure gold, within and with-
out shalt thou overlay it, and
shalt make upon it a crown of
gold round about. 12 And thou
shalt cast four rings of gold for
it, and put them in the four feet
thereof; and two rings shall be
on the one side of it, and two
rings on the other side of it.
13 And thou shalt make staves
of acacia wood, and overlay them
with gold. 14 And thou shalt
put the staves into the rings on
the sides of the ark, wherewith
to bear the ark.

EXODUS 25 ASV

23 And thou shalt make a
table of acacia wood: two cubits
shall be the length thereof, and a
cubit the breadth thereof, and a
cubit and a half the height there-

24 And thou shalt overlay it
with pure gold, and make thereto
a crown of gold round about.
25 And thou shalt make unto it
a border of a handbreadth round
about; and thou shalt make a
golden crown to the border there-
of round about. 26 And thou
shall make for it four rings of
gold, and put the rings in the four
corners that are on the four feet
thereof.

5 Who serve unto the example
and shadow of heavenly things,
as Moses was admonished of God
when he was about to make the
tabernacle: for, See, saith he,
that thou make all things accord-
ing to the pattern shewed to thee
in the mount.

Heb. 8:5

5 And after that I looked, and,
behold, the temple of the tab-
ernacle of the testimony in heaven
was opened:

Rev. 15:5
THE WILDERNESS TABERNACLE IS A TERM WE USE TO INCLUDE ALL THE VARIOUS TENTS, VAILS, (TP-20), FURNITURE, ETC. HOWEVER, IN CAREFUL STUDY THE TABERNACLE IS CAREFULLY AND FULLY DESCRIBED, AND ALL OTHER PARTS, FURNITURE, ETC. ARE "FOR" THE TABERNACLE AS ILLUSTRATED HERE.

EXODUS 26 ASV

26 Moreover thou shalt make the tabernacle with ten curtains: of fine twined linen, and blue, and purple, and scarlet, with cherubim the work of the skillful workman shall thou make them. 2 The length of each curtain shall be eight and twenty cubits, and the breadth of each curtain four cubits: all the curtains shall have one measure. 3 Five curtains shall be coupled together one to another; and the other five curtains shall be coupled one to another. 4 And thou shalt make loops of blue upon the edge of the one curtain, from the selvedge in the coupling; and likewise shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is outmost in the second coupling. 5 Fifty loops shalt thou make in the one curtain, and fifty loops shalt thou make in the edge of the curtain that is in the second coupling; the loops shall be opposite one to another. 6 And thou shalt make fifty clasps of gold, and couple the curtains one to another with the clasps: and the tabernacle shall be one whole.

EXODUS 35 ASV

10 And let every wise-hearted man among you come, and make all that Jehovah hath commanded: 11 the tabernacle, its tent, and its covering, its clasps, and its boards, its bars, its pillars, and its sockets; 12 the ark, and the staves thereof, the mercy-seat, and the veil of the screen: 13 the table, and its staves, and all its vessels, and the showbread; 14 the candlestick also for the light, and its vessels, and its lamps, and the oil for the light;

REVELATION 7 CT

9 After these things I saw, and behold much crowd, and which not-one was-being able to-number it, out-of-every nation and of-tribes and of-peoples and of-languages, having-stood-and-still-standing in-sight-of-the throne and in-sight-of-the Lamb, having-been-and-still-cast-around with white stoles, and palms in their hands:

"Not-one was-being able to-number it", not because the number was too big, but the number was always being added to by "tribulation".

14 And I have-said-and-still-say to him: My lord, you-yourself know-absolutely. And he said to-me: These are the ones coming-out-of the tribulation, namely-the great one, and they-washed their stoles and they-whitened them in the blood-of-the Lamb.

15 Because of this they-are in-sight-of the throne of-the God, and they-are-servings him of-day and of-night in his sanctuary, and the one-sitting on the throne will-tabernacle on them.

Back on page 7 reread the first line from John 14:1 in the Consistent Translation. "And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us". Compare this to the King James Translation: "And the Word was made flesh, and dwelt among us". There is a very great difference. Now compare The Living Bible: "And Christ became a human being and Lived here on earth among us". The Living Bible makes Jesus a human being born from Mary and thus further promotes the idea that Jesus was a "Man".

THE WORD CAME-TO-BE FLESH, AND HE-TABERNACLED AMONG US.

ORGANISM = JESUS IN UTERO 9 MONTHS.
THE TABERNACLE
The author's model.
Scale: 1 inch = 1 cubit
IT IS TIME WE TOOK ANOTHER CAREFUL LOOK AT JOHN 1:1-3 IN THE LIGHT OF WHAT WE HAVE LEARNED SO FAR, AND COMPARE THE WORDING IN THE FOLLOWING TRANSLATIONS.

JOHN 1:1-3

1 The Word was in the beginning, and the Word was with the God, and the Word was God.
2 This one was in the beginning with the God.
3 All things came to be through him, and separate from him but not one thing came to be which has come to be and still is.

Today’s English Version

14 The Word became a human being and lived among us. We saw his glory, full of grace and truth. This was the glory which he received as the Father’s only Son.

Phillips Modern English

So the word of God became a human being and lived among us. We saw his glory (the glory like that of a father’s only son), full of grace and truth.

Living Bible

14 And Christ became a human being and lived here on earth among us and was full of loving forgiveness and truth. And some of us have seen his glory—the glory of the only Son of the heavenly Father.

New International Version

14 The Word became flesh and lived for a while among us. We have seen his glory, the glory of the one and only [Son], who came from the Father, full of grace and truth.

If, as we have seen, the Word is the second personality of the Trinity, the one whom Adam and Eve heard "walking in the garden", (page 1) there is no place in the Bible that I know of that He turned into a human being. Neither is there any place that tells us how He was made flesh, since by Him, "All things came to be through him". Also notice that all 8 translations above say that He "lived" or "dwell" etc. but never tabernacled, why? Both the Consistent Translation and the Greek-English (KJ) below correctly use "tabernacled". Translations 1.2.3,4,5,6,7, and 8 do not really understand who Jesus is. Let us begin to find out on page 13.

GREEK-ENGLISH INTERLINEAR, JOHN 1:14 (KJ)

14 καὶ ὁ λόγος σὰρξ ἔγενετο, καὶ ἐσήμωσεν ἐν ἡμῖν,
   And the Word flesh became, and tabernacled among us,
καὶ θεασάμεθα τὴν δόξαν αὐτοῦ, δόξαν ὑπὲρ μονογενοῦς παρὰ
   and we discerned his glory, a glory as of an only-begotten with
πατρός, πληρὴς χάριτος καὶ ἀληθείας.
   a father, full of grace and truth.

CONSISTENT NEW TESTAMENT, JOHN 1:14

14 And the Word came to be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us, and we-beheld his glory, glory as of an only-begotten from the Father full of favor and truth.
I WILL TRY TO SHOW YOU SOME AMAZING THINGS OF "TRUTH" IF YOU HAVE DONE SOME STUDY AND ARE READY TO BELIEVE WHAT SCRIPTURE SAYS INSTEAD OF WHAT THE "TRANSLATORS" HAVE THOUGHT IT SAYS, OR HAVE CHANGED THE MEANING FOR SOME OTHER REASON.

EXODUS 25:8 ASV
And let them make me a sanctuary, that I may dwell among them.
LEVITICUS 16:2 ASV
I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.

THIS VEIL IS BETWEEN THE HOLY PLACE AND AND THE HOLY OF HOLIES.

IT WAS THIS VEIL IN HEROD'S TEMPLE THAT WAS RENT WHEN JESUS DIED.

REFER TO "IF-20".

HEBREWS 10:20 CT
20 Which entering-in he-dedicated for-us a way recently slain and living, through the veil, this is his flesh.

ELABORATE ON: The Tabernacle

Matthew 26:61 KJ
61 And said, This fellow said, I am able to destroy the temple of God, and to build it in three days.

Matthew 27:40 KJ
40 And saying, Thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days, save thyself. If thou be the Son of God, come down from the cross.

Mark 14:58 KJ
58 We heard him say, I will destroy this temple, that is made with hands, and within three days I will build another made without hands.

Mark 15:29 KJ
29 And they that passed by railed on him, wagging their heads, and saying, Ah, thou that destroyest the temple, and buildest it in three days,

John 2:19, 20 KJ
19 Jesus answered and said unto them, Destroy this temple, and in three days I will raise it up.
20 Then said the Jews, Forty and six years was this temple in building, and wilt thou rear it up in three days?

21 But he spake of the temple of his body.

The Jews misunderstood Jesus to be referring to the whole temple, but that is no excuse to mistranslate the word of the Holy Spirit.
A SHADOW OF HIS BODY

SUPPLEMENT TO
THE TRUTH
ABOUT JESUS
IF YOU REALLY
WANT TO KNOW

Ps. 40:8
Bowel

Psalm 40:6-12
1. Righteousness
2. Faithfulness
3. Salvation
4. Loving kindness
5. Truth

E.27:14,15
Shoulder

Ex. 26:13
Side

Ex. 26:26
Thigh

Ex. 26:26, 27
Rib

Ps. 40:8
Bowels

Hieron
(Entire Structure)

NORTH

WEST
Seaward

NAOS
(Inner Sanctuary)

27'
Thigh

E.27:14,15
Shoulder
You might ask; "Why do you make such a fuss about every word; like "tabernacle", "sanctuary", "temple", etc.? You must remember that Satan is the "adversary" of the Lord and will do all that he can to prove that the Bible is full of mistakes and you will be led away from the truth. With the hundreds of so-called "Bibles" in the bookstores I would say that the adversary is doing a very good job of confusing the truth. Consider Matthew 1:18 in the KJ and in the Catholic Confraternity New Testament.

MATTHEW 1:18 KJ
18 Now the birth of Jesus Christ was on this wise: When as his mother Mary was espoused to Joseph, before they came together, she was found with child of the Holy Ghost.

MATTHEW 1:18 RC
18 Now the origin of Christ was in this wise. When Mary his mother had been betrothed to Joseph, before they came together, she was found to be with child by the Holy Spirit.

The word "child" is never used in the New Testament for a fetus or embryo. The Scriptures simply say, "having in womb". See the teaching dictionary for a consistent new testament, page 57. The words "origin" and "birth" can hardly apply to the creator. Consider some of Jesus' remarks.

JOHN 16 CT
28 I came-out from the Father and I have come-and-still-am into the world; again I am-letting-go the world and I am-proceeding to the Father.
29 His disciples are-saying to-him, Note, now you are-speaking with boldness of speech, and you are-saying not-one proverb.
30 Now we are-knowing absolutely that you are-knowing absolutely all-things, and you are not having need in-order that anyone might-be-interrogating you. In this we are-trusting that you came-out from God.
31 The Jesus answered to them, YOU are just now-trusting.

JOHN 17 CT
3 But this is the eternal life, in-order that they might-become-to-know you the only authentic God, and Jesus Messiah whom you dispatched.
4 I glorified you on the earth; I made-perfect the work which you have-given and still-give to me in-order that I might-do;
5 And now you yourself-glory me, Father, beside your self, to the glory which I was having beside you before the world was.

Above, notice the word "origin". If Mary is the Mother of God, who is the person who appeared on the mercy-seat in the cloud on page 11? He said that he was Jehovah. IF-63.

If Mary was the mother of God, who was the God that wrestled with Jacob, and changed his name to Israel? ("A man seeing God") pages 10,11.

Who is the God who made coats of skin for Adam and Eve in the garden of Eden? MARY IS THE MOTHER OF JESUS NOT GOD.

Catechism of the Catholic Church

IN BRIEF
From among the descendants of Eve, God chose the Virgin Mary to be the mother of his Son. "Full of grace," Mary is "the most excellent fruit of redemption" (SC 103): from the first instant of her conception, she was totally preserved from the stain of original sin and she remained pure from all personal sin throughout her life.

Mary is truly "Mother of God" since she is the mother of the eternal Son of God made man, who is God himself.
BEFORE WE ARE READY TO UNDERSTAND HOW THE GOD OF ISRAEL WOULD COME INTO THE WORLD WE MUST LOOK CAREFULLY AT THE PEOPLE HE WOULD COME TO. THE GOD OF ISRAEL HAD BROUGHT HIS PEOPLE, THE JEWS, OUT OF EGYPT. THE JEWS ARE KEPT A SEPARATED PEOPLE BY THE COVENANT OF CIRCUMCISION ON THE 8th DAY. THE JEWS ARE ALSO KEPT SEPARATED BY THE FEAST OF THE PASSOVER. (SEE IF SHEETS SERIES 16)

On page 18 you saw how THE TABERNACLE was the SANCTUARY built for Jehovah in the wilderness. You also can reread particularly on page 18 John 2:21. "But that one (Jesus) was-saying concerning the sanctuary of-his body". Jesus had a very special body. This prepared body was conceived in Mary by the Holy Spirit. God the son would have to empty himself of the form of God, and enter the body in Mary just moments before delivery. It is in this body he is named JESUS.

HEBREWS 10 CT

1 For the law having a shadow of the future good-things, not itself the image of the things, according-to each year by the same sacrifices which they-are-offering with-reference to the perpetuity it-is never being-able to-make-perfect the ones coming-near;
2 Since would-they not have-ceased being offered? because the ones serving, once having-been-cleansed-and-still-cleansed, would still be-having not-one conscience of-sins.
3 But in them a remembrance of-sins according-to each year;
4 For it-is impossible for blood of-bulls and he-goats to-be-removing sins.
5 On-this-account coming-in into the world he-is-saying: You-willed not sacrifice and offering, but you-yourself-

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

2 rendered a body thoroughly-fit for me;

5 YOU-be-having this opinion in YOU which also is in Messiah Jesus,

1 6 Who existing in form of God considered not the being equal with-God a thing for seizure,
7 BUT he-emptied himself having-taken form of a slave, having-become in similitude of MEN;
8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as far as death, but death of a-cross.

JOHN 1 CT

3 14 And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us, and we-beheld his glory, glory as of an only-be-gotten from the Father full of-favor and truth.

NOW YOU SHOULD BEGIN TO SEE WHETHER GOD TABERNACLED AMONG THE JEWS, OR DID GOD "BECOME A HUMAN BEING" AS IN THE "LIVING BIBLE" AND OTHERS; SEE PAGE 17. SATAN SAYS BY HIS TRANSLATORS THAT JESUS WAS A MAN. THE BIBLE SHOWS DIFFERENTLY.
Most so-called translators are simply copiers of other versions of the Bible as a money-making idea. Various differences are made in order to attract attention and increase sales. Whether I blame Satan for the confusion or just the would-be translators makes little difference. How? "The Word came-to-be flesh"; or rather how you believe "The Word came-to-be flesh" makes the difference as to whether you believe the Bible, page 20; or you believe that Jesus was just a perfect "man". Be honest in the following study.


KING JAMES 21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcision of the child, his name was called Jesus, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

REVISED STANDARD 21 And at the end of eight days, when he was circumcised, he was called Jesus, the name given by the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

PHILLIPS MODERN ENGLISH At the end of the eighth days, the time came for circumcising the child and he was called Jesus, the name given to him by the angel before his conception.

LIVING BIBLE 21 Eight days later, at the baby's circumcision ceremony, he was named Jesus, the name given him by the angel before he was even conceived.

Roman Catholic Conf. 21 And when eight days were fulfilled for his circumcision, his name was called Jesus, the name given him by the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

Today's English Ver. 21 A week later, when the time came for the baby to be circumcised, he was named Jesus, the name which the angel had given him before he had been conceived.

Jerusalem Bible 21 When the eighth day came and the child was to be circumcised, they gave him the name Jesus, the name the angel had given him before his conception.

New English Bible Eight days later the time came to circumcise him, and he was given the name Jesus, the name given by the angel before he was conceived.

Three of those above include the words; "In the womb" Greek: EN TEE KOLITA. All of these above use the word "conceived" or "conception". Now if "Jesus" was "conceived" in Mary's womb, and grew for 9 months; and you believe that, to you Jesus is just an unusual MAN. Further, "THE WORD" was not operating during this time.

Matthew 12 KJ 40 For as Jonas was three days and three nights in the whale's belly; so shall the Son of man be three days and three nights in the heart of the earth.

Matthew 1 CT 18 But the genesis-of the Jesus Messiah was thus. For as his mother Mary was having-been-betrothed to the Joseph, before they either came-together she was found having in womb out of the Holy Spirit.

19 But Joseph her husband being just, and not willing to make her a public-example, he purposed to release her stealthily.
20 But as he was meditating these-things, behold, an angel of Jehovah appeared to him by apparition, saying, Joseph, son of David, fear you not to take-along-to-yourself Mary your wife, for the thing in her is having-been-begotten out of the Holy Spirit.

In Matthew 1:18 the Greek text has "having in womb" (GASTEER). What was in the "womb" was the beginning of the special body being prepared for "THE WORD". See item 2 page 20. The KJ inserts "found with child" with no authority other than Satan's system. Read very carefully verses 20 right above in both CT and KJ; nothing is said other than "the thing" CT and "that which" KJ.
REFER TO NUMBERS 5 AND 6 ON PAGE 21 AND YOU WILL NOTICE THAT IN THE CASE OF THE WHALE "KOILIA" IS TRANSLATED "BELLY"; WHILE IN LUKE 2:21 THE KJ TRANSLATES "KOILIA" BY "WOMB". FIVE OF THE TRANSLATIONS AT 5 DO NOT TRANSLATE THE WORD AT ALL, WHY? ALL 8 OF THESE TRANSLATIONS ARE WORDED SO AS TO HAVE JESUS CONCEIVED AT THE START OF THE 9 MONTHS PREGNANCY; THIS IS TRUE OF ALL PAGAN GODS THAT WERE SUPPOSED TO HAVE BEEN BORN OF A VIRGIN.

I believe the Greek New Testament to be "God-breathed". If you believe that, then Greek words must be constant in their English equivalent. Starting with "KOILIA" in connection with a whale for Jonah it must always be "BELLY". That leaves "GASTER" to always mean "WOMB". One more word is necessary for this study; that word is "SULLAMBANO" of which the primary meaning is "to-take-together."

When the early translators were translating from Greek to English they knew nothing about 1st, 2nd, and 3rd trimesters in regarding childbirth. The 1st trimester is the 3 month period of the growth of the embryo in the "WOMB". The 2nd and 3rd trimester is the period of the fetus in the "BELLY". This is clearly shown in the diagram. Now compare to scripture in the case of the "BODY" for Jesus, or better for the occupancy of "THE WORD" to come to be flesh; and in this body to grow while TABERNACLING among the Jews.

MARY LUKE 1 CT
40 And she went into the home of Zacharias and she greeted the Elizabeth.
41 And it came to pass as the Elizabeth heard the greeting of the Mary, the baby leaped in her belly; and the Elizabeth was filled full of the Holy Spirit.
42 And she exclaimed with a great voice and said, Having been and still blessed are you among women, and having been and still blessed is the fruit of your belly.
43 And from whence is this thing to me, in order that the mother of my Lord might come to me?
44 For behold, as the voice of your greeting came to be into my ears, the baby leaped in my belly in exultation.
45 And happy is the woman having trusted, because it will be perfection to the things having been and still spoken to her from Jehovah.

LUKE 2 CT
21 And when eight days were fully filled to circumcise the pre-teen child, his name also was called Jesus, the one he was called by the angel before he was to be taken together in the belly.

A PROPHECY THE "FRUIT" OF THE BELLY IS AT DELIVERY.

JESUS WAS "TAKEN-TOGETHER" WITH THE BODY JUST MOMENTS BEFORE DELIVERY.

MATTHEW 17 CT
1 And after six days the Jesus is taking-along-with himself the Peter and James and John his brother, and he is bringing them up into a high mountain privately.
2 And he was transformed in front of them, and his face shone as the sun, but his garments became white as the light.
3 And behold, Moses and Elijah were seen by them speaking together with him.

JESUS WAS TRANSFORMED, TO HIS GOD FORM OF WHICH HE "EMPTIED" HIMSELF TO ENTER THE BODY READY IN MARY'S "BELLY". THAT BODY WAS ONLY SIMILAR TO OUR BODIES.

JESUS WAS NOT TRANSFIGURED AS KJ. REFER TO "IF-SHEET 77-78".

ROMANS 8 CT
3 For the impossible thing of the law, in which it was being weak through the flesh, the God having sent the son of himself in similitude of flesh of sin and concerning sin he condemned the sin in the flesh.

MARK 9 CT
1 And he was saying to them, Amen I am saying to YOU, that some of the ones having stood and still standing here are ones who by no means might taste of death till they might see the kingdom of the God having come in power.
2 And after six days the Jesus is taking-along-with him the Peter and the James and the John, and he is bringing them up into a high mountain privately alone. And he was transformed in front of them;
3 And his garments became glistening, very white as snow, such as a fuller on the earth is not being able to whiten.
4 And Elias together with Moses was seen by them, and they were speaking together with the Jesus.
BEFORE PROCEEDING WITH THE EVENTS IN THE LIFE OF JESUS LET US ADVANCE WAY AHEAD TO SOME OF JESUS' OWN STATEMENTS TO HIS FATHER, RECORDED BY JOHN THE APOSTLE, BY THE HOLY SPIRIT. BACK ON PAGES 2, 6, AND 7 WE CALLED YOUR ATTENTION TO THE AMAZING VERSES OF JOHN IN CHAPTER 1, VERSES 1-15. NOW IN JOHN 17, IF YOU WILL READ CAREFULLY YOU CANNOT HELP BUT LEARN THAT JESUS WAS NOT A "HUMAN BEING" BUT "THE WORD" IN FLESH SIMILAR TO OURS, BUT NOT IDENTICAL.

JOHN 17 CT

1 The Jesus spoke these things, and he-elevated his eyes with-reference-to the heaven and he-said, Father the hour has-come-and-still-is; you glorify your son, in-order-that your son might also glorify you.
2 According-as you-gave authority to-him of all flesh, in-order-that all which you-have-given and still-give to-him, he-might-give life eternal to-them.
3 But this is the eternal life, in-order-that they-might-becoming-to-know you the only authentic God, and Jesus Messiah whom you-dispatched.
4 I glorified you on the earth; I-made-perfect the work which you-have-given and still-give to-me in-order-that I-might-do;
5 And now you yourself-glory me, Father, beside yourself, to-the glory which I was having beside you before the world was.
6 I manifested your name to-the MEN whom you-have-given and still-give to-me out-of the world. Thine they were, and you-have-given and still-give to-me to-them, and they-have-kept and still-keep your word,
7 Now they-have-come to know and still-know that all things as-many-as you-have-given and still-give to-me, are of you;
8 Because the sayings which you-have-given and still-give to-me I-have-given and still-give to-them, and they-themselves-took them, and they-came-to know truly that I-came-out from you, and they-trusted that you yourself-dispatched me.
9 I am not interrogating concerning them, I am interrogating concerning the world, but concerning whom you-have-given and still-give to-me, because they are thine.
10 And all my things are thine, and the things thine are mine, and I have-been-and-still-am-glorified in them.
11 And I am not still in the world, and these are in the world, and I am coming to you. Holy Father, you-keep-them in your name whom you-have-given and still-give to-me, in-order-that they-might-be one thing according as we.
12 When I was with them in the world I was-keeping them in your name; Whom you-have-given and still-give to-me I-guarded, and not-one out of them perished, unless the son of the destruction, in-order-that the scripture might-be-fulfilled.

COLOSSIANS 2 CT

8 You are looking that not anyone shall-be the one leading you off-as-boat through the love-of-wisdom and empty deceit according to the tradition of the MEN, according to the elementary-principles of the world and not according to Messiah;
9 Because in him is residing all the fulness of the Godhead bodily.

13 But now I-am-coming to you; and I-am-speaking these things in the world in-order-that they-might-be-having the joy, namely-the mine, having-been-and-still-fulfilled in them.
14 I myself-have-given and still-give your word to-them, and the world hated them, because they are not out-of the world, according-as I myself-am not out-of the world.
15 I am not interrogating in-order-that you might-remove them out-of the world, but in-order-that you might-keep them out-of the evil one.
16 They are not out-of the world, according-as I myself-am not out-of the world.
17 You make them holy in your truth; the word namely-the thine is truth.
18 According as you dispatched me into the world, I also dispatched them into the world;
19 And in-behalf of them I myself-am-making-holy myself, in-order-that they themselves also might-be having-been-and-still-made holy ones in truth.
20 But I am not interrogating concerning these only, but also concerning the ones who will-trust through their word with-reference-to me:
21 In-order-that they all might-be one unit, according-as you, Father, are in me, and I in you, in-order-that they themselves also might-be one in us, in-order-that the world might-trust that you yourself dispatched me.
22 And I myself-have-given and still-give to them the glory which you-have-given and still-give to-me, in-order-that they-might-be one, according-as we ourselves are one;
23 I in them, and you in me, in-order-that they-might-be having-been-made-perfect with-reference-to one, and in-order-that the world might-be-coming-to know that you yourself dispatched me, and you-cherished them according as you-cherished me.
24 Father, I am-willing whom you-have-given and still-give to me in-order-that where-in which I am myself those also might-be with me, in-order-that they-might-be observing the glory, namely-the mine, which you gave to me; because you-cherished me before casting-down of-a-world.
25 Just Father, even the world came not to know you, but I came-to know you, and these came-to know that you yourself dispatched me.
26 And I made known to them your name and I shall make it known; in-order-that the charity which you-cherished me might-be in them, and I in them.

MATTHEW 1 CT

23 Behold, the virgin will-have in womb, and she-will bring-forth a son, and they will call his name Emmanuel, which is being-translated with, the God with us.
Matthew 2 CT

13 But as they were having-retired, behold, an angel of Jehovah is appearing to the Joseph according to an appa-rition, saying. Having-been-raised you-take-along-to-yourself the pre-teen-child and his mother, and you-be-fleeing into Egypt, and you-be-there till I-might-say to-you; for Herod is being-about to-be-seeking the pre-teen-child, to-destroy it.
14 But the one having-been-raised, he-took-along-to-himself the pre-teen-child and his mother, of-night, and he-re- tired into Egypt.
15 And he-was there till the end of Herod; in-order-that the thing having-been-said by Jehovah through the prophet might-be-fulfilled, saying, Out-of-Egypt I-called my son.
16 Then Herod, having-seen that he-was-mocked by the sorcerers, he-was-angered, and having-dispatched he-carried-off all the children namely— the ones in Beth-lehem and in all its territories, from two-years and lower, according-to the time which he-decided-exactly from the sorcerers.

THE FLIGHT OF JOSEPH WITH THE CHILD AND HIS MOTHER INTO EGYPT.

Notice that in Matthew 2:13 above that Joseph is warned to flee into Egypt because Herod will try to destroy the young child. In verse 16, we read that Herod destroyed the children two years old and younger. In verse 15 we are given what seems to be almost an incidental fact. The family is to remain in Egypt until they are told otherwise. (vs.13) The most important fact is that a prophecy of God’s order for the return had been given to Hosea. (Hosea 11:1)

"When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt". I believe that the fulfillment of this prophecy is proof beyond question, of the deity of Jesus, the Messiah of Israel. On IF-27 I explained why, but I will try to make the reason better if I can at this point of this study.

FETAL AND NEONATAL PHYSIOLOGY Ch.80

GESENIUS' HEBREW AND CHALDEE LEXICON

pl. דַּמֶּה, once דַּמֶּה Job 44:22, life, Gen. 2:7; 3:14; page 17:7, 15, etc. דַּמֶּה the breath of life, Gen. 6:17; 273

Genesis 2 ASV

7 And Jehovah God formed man of the dust of the ground, and breathed into his nostrils the breath of life; and so the man became a living soul.

Gesenius' Lexicon shows the Hebrew word translated "life" is plural, then why have not translators; translated this word "lives"? Probably because they did not know that it should be. On page 8A you have some cut-outs that should make it clear to you that "life" does not begin at conception. If you have IF-27 you have seen more proof. On page 25 I will try to make this more clear.

Figure 803 illustrates the tremendous forces required to open the lungs at the onset of breathing. To the left is shown the pressure-volume curve (compliance curve) for the first breath after birth. Observe, first, the lowermost curve, which shows that the lungs expand essentially not at all until the negative pressure has reached —40 cm. water. Then, as the negative pressure increases to —60 cm. water, only about 40 ml. air enters the lungs. Then, to deflate the lungs, considerable positive pressure is required, probably because of the viscous resistance offered by the fluid in the bronchioles.

Note that the second breath is much easier. However, breathing does not become completely normal until about 40 minutes after birth, as shown by the third compliance curve. The shape of this curve compares favorably with that for the normal adult.
SUPPOSE I ASKED YOU TO STATE YOUR OPINION. IS THE MAJOR REASON THAT JESUS WAS TAKEN TO EGYPT, TO PROTECT HIM FROM HEROD? COULD NOT GOD PROTECT JESUS NO MATTER WHERE HE WAS? DIDN'T GOD DELIVER SHADRACH, MESHACH, AND ABEDNEGO FROM THE FIERY FURNACE? (Dan.3:19) DIDN'T GOD PROTECT MOSES? THE MAJOR REASON GOD SENT JESUS TO EGYPT EVIDENTLY WAS SO THAT THE PROPHECY OF HOSEA COULD BE FULFILLED. THE REASON FOR THIS FULFILLMENT OF HOSEA'S PROPHECY WOULD NOT BE KNOWN FOR NEARLY 50 YEARS. EVEN TODAY, AFTER NEARLY 2000 YEARS THE REASON OF HOSEA'S PROPHECY IS KNOWN BY VERY FEW.

There are two, what I call, very important commands that God gave the Jews that are in effect till this day, and forever. #1. Male children to be circumcised on the 8th day. #2. The feast of the Passover to be every year. Once the temple was destroyed, sacrifices could no longer be offered. During the Galut and Diaspora, TP-42, the lamb was no longer killed, but systems of a Passover celebration gradually developed, with which most of you are probably familiar.

EXODUS 12 ASV

And Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 *This month shall be unto you the beginning of months; it shall be the first month of the year to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, In the tenth day of this month they shall take to them every man a lamb, according to their fathers' houses; a lamb for a household; 4 and if the household be too little for a lamb, then shall he and his neighbor next unto him a house take according to the number of souls; according to every man's eating shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish; a male a year old: ye shall take it from the sheep, or from the goats: 6 and ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at even. 7 And they shall take of the blood, and put it on the two side posts and on the lintel, upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, *roast with fire, and *unleavened bread; *with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but *roast with fire; its head with its legs and with *the inward thereof. 10 *And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it: with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste: it is Jehovah's passover.

EXODUS 12 ASV

For I will go through the land of Egypt in that night, and will smite all the first-born in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and I will execute judgments: I am Jehovah. 13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are: and when I see the blood, I will pass over you, and there shall no plague be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. 14 And this day shall be unto you for a memorial; and ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance for ever.

"John is looking at the Jesus --
"Note the lamb - sacrifice of the God".
John 1:29,36

JEHOVAH THE SON

HOSEA 11 ASV

When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son "out of Egypt.

R. Nathan said: How do we know that all Israel can discharge (their obligation) with one Passover-offering? Because it is said, "and the whole assembly of the congregation of Israel shall kill it at dusk". (Talmud, Pesahim, 78b, p.408.)
B.C. 1000

1 Kings 6 ASV

6 And it came to pass in the four hundred and eightieth year after the children of Israel were come out of the land of Egypt, in the fourth year of Solomon's reign over Israel, in the month Ziv, which is the second month, that he began to build the house of Jehovah.

2 Chronicles 7 ASV

7 Now when Solomon had made an end of praying, the fire came down from heaven, and consumed the burnt-offering and the sacrifices; and the glory of Jehovah filled the house. 2 And the priests could not enter into the house of Jehovah, because the glory of Jehovah filled Jehovah's house.

13 "If I shut up the heavens so that there is no rain, or if I command the locust to devour the land, or if I send pestilence among my people; 14 "If my people, who are called by my name, shall humble themselves, and pray, and seek my face, and turn from their wicked ways; then will I hear from heaven, and will forgive their sin, and will heal their land. 15 "Now mine eyes shall be open, and mine ears attent unto the prayer that is made in this place. 16 For if I have chosen and hallowed this house, that my name may be there for ever; and mine eyes and my heart shall be there perpetually. 17 And as for thee, if thou wilt walk before me as David thy father walked, and do according to all that I have commanded thee, and wilt keep my statutes and my ordinances; 18 then I will establish the throne of thy kingdom, according as I covenanted with David thy father, saying, 'There shall not fail thee a man to be ruler in Israel.'

19 "But if ye turn away, and forsake my statutes and my commandments which I have set before you, and shall go and serve other gods, and worship them; 20 then will I pluck them up by the roots out of my land which I have given them; and this house, which I have hallowed for my name, will I cast out of my sight, and I will make it a proverb and a byword among all peoples.
LUKE 1 ASV

24 And after these days Elizabeth his wife conceived: and she hid herself five months, saying, 25 Thus hath the Lord done unto me in the days wherein he looked upon me, to *take away my reproach among men.

26 Now in the sixth month the angel Gabriel was sent from God unto a city of Galilee, named Nazareth. 27 To a virgin betrothed to a man whose name was Joseph, of the house of David; and the virgin's name was Mary. 28 And he came in unto her, and said, Hail, thou that art *highly favored, the Lord is with thee*. 29 But she *was greatly troubled at the saying, and cast in her mind what manner of salutation this might be. 30 And the angel said unto her, *Fear not, Mary: for thou hast found favor with God.* 31 And behold, thou shalt conceive in thy womb, and bring forth a son, and *shall call his name Jesus.*

35 And the angel answered and said unto her, *The Holy Spirit shall come upon thee, and the power of the Most High shall overshadow thee: wherefore also this holy thing which shall be born shall be called Son of God.* 36 And behold, Elisabeth thy kinswoman, she also hath conceived a son in her old age; and this is the sixth month with her that was called barren. 37 For no word from God shall be void of power. 38 And Mary said, Behold, the handmaid of the Lord; be it unto me according to thy word. And the angel departed from her.

LUKE 1 CT

39 But having-stood-up, Mary in these days proceeded into the mountainous country with diligence, into a city of Judah,
40 And she went in into the home of Zacharias and she-greeted the Elizabeth.
41 And it came to pass as the Elizabeth heard the greeting of the Mary, the baby leaped in her belly; and the Elizabeth was filled-full of the Holy Spirit,
42 And she exclaimed with a great voice and said, Having been and still blessed are you among women, and having been and still-blessed is the fruit of your belly.
43 And from whence is this thing to me, in-order-that the mother of my Lord might come to me?
44 For behold, as the voice of your greeting came to be into my ears, the baby leaped in my belly in exultation.

First: Note that the Greek words are belly, not "womb". Consider that Elizabeth is making a Holy Spirit given prophecy concerning Mary. Mary at this time had no "body" in her "belly".
Second: From verses 26 and 36 Elizabeth's baby will be at least 6 months older than Mary's baby. Be sure to keep these facts in mind.
Elizabeth's baby grows up to be John the Baptist. Now let us consider John the Baptist's statements as recorded by John the apostle, by the Holy Spirit.

WE WILL BEGIN WITH JOHN THE APOSTLE'S OWN STATEMENTS AS A REVIEW.

JOHN 1 CT

1 The Word was in the beginning, and the Word was with the God, and the Word was God.
2 This one was in the beginning with the God.
3 All things came-to-be through him, and separate-from him but-not one thing came-to-be which has-come-to-be-and-still-is.
4 In him was life, and the life was the light of the MEN.
"LIFE" WAS IN THE WORD, AND THAT LIFE WAS THE LIGHT OF THE MEN.
WHAT MEN? MEN THAT TRUSTED IN THE WORD. BUT THE WORLD WAS DARK AND
DID NOT UNDERSTAND THE LIGHT OF THE WORD. JOHN THE BAPTIST WAS
DISPATCHED FROM GOD AS A WITNESS CONCERNING THE LIGHT.

5 And the light is-appearing in the dark, and the dark did not apprehend it.

6 A MAN came-to-be, having-been-and-still-dispatched from God, name to-him is John.

7 This-one came with-reference-to a witness, in-order-that he-might-bear-witness concerning the light, in-order-that all might-trust through him.

8 That-one was not the light, BUT in-order-that he-might-bear-witness concerning the light.

If you believed the Bible records of John the Baptist, you will be well on your way to being "excited" about all Scripture. Turn again to page 6 and the record of Luke. Do you think that all of the following events are accidental? Page 6. #1. A priest, Zacharias by name, was married to a daughter of Aaron. #2. They were both "just" in the sight of God. #3. They had no children. #4. They were advanced in years. #5. Zacharias had procured by destiny the turn to burn incense in the sanctuary. #6. An angel of Jehovah was seen by him by the altar of incense. #7. This has seven parts: Be not fearing, your petition was heard, Elizabeth will bear a son to you, you will call his name JOHN. #8. He will be great in sight of the Lord, he must not drink wine or strong drink, he will be filled-full of the Holy Spirit out of his mother's belly. #9. He will turn many sons of Israel upon Jehovah their God. #10. He will go before Jehovah in spirit and power of Elijah. #11. You will not be able to speak until the day these things come to pass. #12. In the 8th day, at the circumcision they would name him after his father; they gave his father a writing-tablet and he wrote, John is his name. #13. Immediately Zacharias regained his ability to speak. #14. Zacharias was filled full of the Holy Spirit and prophesied. #14. Saying among other things: "But you child, will be called a prophet of the Most High, you will proceed before the person of Jehovah to prepare his ways". These are only a few of the total events. Who but the Holy Spirit could do this?

The light was the authentic one, which coming into the world is-enlightening every MAN.

10 He-was in the world, and the world came-to-be through him, and the world did not come-to-know him.

MATTHEW 17 CT

10 And his disciples questioned him, saying, Why therefore are the scribes saying that it is-essential for Elijah to come first?

11 But the Jesus having-answered said to-them, On-the-one-hand Elijah is-coming first and he-will-restore all-things.

12 On-the-other-hand I-am-saying to-YOU that Elijah already came, and they-came not-to-know him-thoroughly, BUT they did with him as-many-things-as they-willed. Thus also the son-of-the-MAN is-being-about to-be-suffering by them.

13 Then the disciples perceived that he-said to-them concerning John the Baptist.

IF-63-64

How did Jesus know this? On page 6 read Luke 1:17. This statement was made to Zacharias by the "angel of Jehovah" before John the Baptist had even been conceived. The angel Gabriel (Luke 1:19, page 6) was "dispatched" by God. You remember that "The Word was God". (page 2). Thus, before (Jesus) had "emptied" himself of the form of God, and entered the "prepared body" in the "belly" of Mary, (Hebrews 10:5), John the Baptist had been delivered, circumcised, and named "John". Jesus knew all the arrangements, while He was yet with the Father.

IF-4
Let me see if I can make a diagram that will help to understand some of these events. It is very important that you realize that "The Word" whom Adam and Eve heard walking in the Garden of Eden (Page 2) was the one by whom all things "came-to-be". It was as Melchizedek that Abram met Him. (Page 5) It was as "Jehovah" that He appeared in the cloud, on the mercy-seat in the sanctuary. (Page 7,18) It was "The Word" who came to be flesh. (Page 20). It was "The Word" who laid aside His "form of God" to enter the body prepared by the Father in the "womb" and "belly" of Mary. (If-64)

Turn to page 6 where you will find the major things spoken by Gabriel. A summary is on page 28. When Zacharias went to his home and met his wife he could not speak. As Gabriel promised, Elizabeth became pregnant. Elizabeth hid herself for 5 months. Elizabeth, like her husband had her doubts about all this because of their age. Next, the angel Gabriel went to a virgin by the name of Mary. You can read all of this conversation in Luke 1:26-38. Mary too, was in doubt. Gabriel told Mary that her relative Elizabeth was in the 6th month. Mary hurried off to see Elizabeth. The numbers in circles are the months of Elizabeth's pregnancy.

Luke 1: CT

Mary remained with Elizabeth "about 3 months" before she returned home. (Verse 56). When Mary arrived at Elizabeth's home; Elizabeth, filled-full of the Holy Spirit, made a prophecy: "Having been and still blessed is the fruit of your belly". (Review page 22) Remember, Elizabeth was in her 6th month of her pregnancy. Since "The Word" had not yet entered the "belly" of Mary, it was THE WORD, JEHovah, who was bringing all of these things to pass. Read very carefully Mary's Holy Spirit message above. If you read Hebrews 10:5 carefully you will notice that "The Father" prepared this special body. (IF-64) This is a good place to remember the "Shema", "Hear, O. Israel, Jehovah our God is Jehovah a unity". (Deut.6:4)

You must remember that there is Jehovah the Father, Jehovah the Son, and the Holy Spirit: 3 personalities operating as a unit, not 3 individual persons. The Father and the Holy Spirit are every place. Jehovah the son, as you have seen, can and does assume a physical body, do not confuse this body, "The Word" with the "flesh" body being prepared in Mary, which will be Jesus.

The Word was in the world, as you have learned. John 1:9-13 have no relation to Jesus directly, but to The Word in the Old Testament. Consider John 1:9-13, especially verse 11. "He came to his own things", all of which he had created; and all of "his own beings" did not want him.
THE GOSPEL BY JOHN IS VERY DIFFICULT. IN JOHN 1, VERSE 1, ON
PAGE 2 WE BEGAN WITH "THE WORD WAS IN THE BEGINNING". IN VERSE 3
WE SAW THAT "ALL THINGS CAME TO BE THROUGH HIM". IN VERSE 4 WE SAW
THAT "IN HIM WAS LIFE". THEN TURN TO PAGE 28 AND NOTICE VERSE 5,
THE EMPHASIS IS ON "THE LIGHT". GOING BACK TO PAGE 6 WE FIND "JOHN
A MAN HAVING BEEN AND STILL DISPATCHED FROM GOD". WE KNOW THIS MAN
AS JOHN THE BAPTIST. MANY, MANY MIRACLES IN THE CALL OF THIS JOHN
ARE LISTED IN SCRIPTURE ON PAGE 6, BUT PUT IN A SORT OF SUMMARY ON
PAGE 28. IN VERSES 9 THROUGH 13 ON PAGE 7 YOU WILL FIND THE NAME
"JEHOVAH" ESTABLISHED WITH MOSES. JEHOVAH IS GOD'S NAME GIVEN TO
ISRAEL. HERE ON PAGE 30 YOU WILL FIND THE SAME VERSES AS PAGE 7.
HERE WE FIND THE REJECTION OF JEHOVAH BY MANY OF HIS PEOPLE OF
ISRAEL.

JOHN 1 CT

9 The light was the authentic one, which coming into the
world is enlightening every MAN.
10 He was in the world, and the world came-to-be through
him, and the world did not come-to-know him.
11 He came into his own things, and his own beings did not
take him along-to-themselves;
12 But as many as took him, he gave to them authority
to come-to-be children of God, to the ones trusting with-
reference-to his name;
13 Who were not begotten out-of-bloods neither out-of
will-of-flesh nor out-of will-of-man BUT out-of God.

EXODUS 32 ASV

2 And Aaron said unto them, Break off the golden rings,
which are in the ears of your wives, of your sons, and
of your daughters, and bring them unto me. 3 And all the
people brake off the golden rings which were in their ears, and brought
them unto Aaron. 4 And he received it at their hand, and fashioned it with a
graving tool, and made it a molten calf: and they said, These are thy gods,
O Israel, which brought thee up out of the land of Egypt. 5 And
when Aaron saw that he built an altar before it; and Aaron made proclamation, and said, To-mor-
row shall be a feast to Jehovah.
6 And they rose up early on the
morrow, and offered burnt-offer-
ings, and brought peace-offerings;
and the people sat down to eat
and to drink, and rose up to
play.

15 And Moses turned, and went down from the mount, with
the two tables of the testimony in
his hand; tables that were written on both their sides: on the
one side and on the other were
they written. 16 And the tables
were the work of God, and the
writing was the writing of God,
given upon the tables. 17 And
when Joshua heard the noise of
the people as they shouted, he
said unto Moses, There is a noise
of war in the camp. 18 And he
said, It is not the voice of them
that shout for mastery, neither is
it the voice of them that cry for
extermination: but the noise of
them that sing do I hear. 19 And
it came to pass, as soon as he came
nigh unto the camp, that he saw
the calf and the dancing: and
Moses' anger waxed hot; and he
cast the tables out of his hands,
and brake them, leavened them
unto the mount. 20 And he took the calf
which they had made, and burnt
it with fire, and ground it to pow-
der, and strewn it upon the water,
and made the children of Israel
drink of it.

25 And when Moses saw that
the people were broken loose, (for
Aaron had let them loose for a
disension among their enemies,)
I have shown you on page 17 how translators alter John 1:14. I have not found a translation at the moment that does translate this verse correctly. Following verse 14, John the apostle in verse 15, records a statement by John the Baptist which I have tried to diagram continuing the diagram on page 29.

John 1 CT

15 John is-bearing-witness concerning him, and he has cried-and-still-cries, saying, This one was whom I said, The one coming behind me, has come to be-and-still-is in-front of me, because he was first of me.

Luke 1:56 "Mary remained with her (Elizabeth) about three months."

Matthew 1:18 "Mary was having—been—betrothed to the Joseph, before they either came—together she was found having in womb out—of the Holy Spirit".

Luke 1 CT

59 And it came to pass in the eighth day they came to circumcise the pre-teen child, and they were calling it on the name of his father Zacharias.
60 And having answered his mother said, Not-so, but he will be called John.

Matthew 1 CT

19 But Joseph her husband being just, and not willing to make her a public example, he purposed to release her stealthily.
20 But as he was meditating these things, behold an angel of Jehovah appeared to him by apparition, saying, Joseph, son of David, might you not fear-for-yourself to take along to yourself Mary your wife, for the thing in her is having been-begotten out—of the Holy Spirit.
21 But she will bring forth a son, and you will call his name Jesus; for he is himself—will save his people from their sins.
22 But this total thing has come to pass and is still coming to pass, in order that the thing having been—said by Jehovah through the prophet might be—fulfilled, saying,
23 Behold, the virgin will have in womb, and she will bring forth a son, and they will call his name Emmanuel, which is being translated with, the God with us.
24 But the Joseph having been roused from the slumber, he did as the angel of Jehovah prescribed for him, and he took along his wife to himself,
25 And he was not coming-to know her till which time she brought forth, her son namely the first born, and he called his name Jesus.

Luke 2:21 CT: "—His name also was called Jesus, the one he was called by the angel before he was to be taken together in the belly" (Koilia). See IF-Sheet 68, which will give you some idea of how various translators falsify the way "The Word" came to be flesh. See IF-63-64. The flesh body, conceived by the Holy Spirit in Mary's womb was nurtured in Mary's womb and developed to comelion in Mary's belly. "The Word" laid aside his form of God and entered Mary's belly just a few minutes before delivery. Mary became the mother of Jesus; not God, which is the teaching of idolatry. (See LAROUSSE ENCYCLOPEDIA OF MYTHOLOGY.)

Now consider John the Baptist's statement above. Jesus was born after John, but as "The Word", he came to be in front of John in his message, for he was "first" before John to offer eternal life. John was proceeding before the person of Jehovah. (Luke 1:76 above.)
14 And the Word came-to-be flesh, and he-tabernacled among us, and we-beheld his glory, glory as of-an only-be-gotten from the Father full-of-favor and truth.
15 John is-bearing-witness concerning him, and he-has-cried-and-still-cries, saying, This one was whom I-said, The-one coming behind me, has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front-of me, because he-was first-of me.
16 And out-of his fulness we all ourselves-took, even favor instead-of favor.
17 Because the law was-given through Moses; the favor and the truth came-to-be through Jesus Messiah.

Here we have a very difficult question; should we have Jesus Messiah, as above, or Jesus Christ as most translations? The word "Christ" is the result of "transliterating" the Greek word ΧΡΙΣΤΟΣ (Christ). Turn to John 1:41 in the King James: "We have found the Messias, which is, being interpreted, the Christ". Compare the Consistent Translation: "We have found-and-still-have the ΧΡΙΣΤΟΣ, which is being-translated-with Messiah". The difference lies in the underlined words; in my opinion. Was the Hebrew word in the statement by Simon? A translation changes from one language to another.

JOHN 1 NESTLE TEXT
41 εὑρίσκεις οὗτος πρῶτον τὸν ἁδελφὸν τὸν Χριστόν τὸν Σίμωνα καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ: εὑρίσκαμεν τὸν Μессιαν (ὁ ἐστιν μεθερμηνευόμενον Ἰησοῦν)

JOHN 1 WESTCOTT & HORT TEXT
41 εὑρίσκεις οὗτος πρῶτον τὸν Χριστόν τὸν Σίμωνα καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ: εὑρίσκαμεν τὸν Μεσσίαν (ὁ ἐστιν μεθερμηνευόμενον Χριστόν)

JOHN 1 KING JAMES TEXT 41 εὑρίσκεις τὸν πρῶτον τὸν Χριστόν τὸν Σίμωνα καὶ λέγει αὐτῷ: εὑρίσκαμεν τὸν Μεσσίαν (ὁ ἐστιν μεθερμηνευόμενον τὸν Χριστόν)

Notice that the Greek texts agree, it is the translations that differ. Note that Moulton & Milligan explain this word very simply; "to translate from one language into another". The King James translates 3 Greek verbs "interpret", see the Teaching Dictionary page 98. The King James follows the Roman Catholic Confraternity Edition of the New Testament; why? Once you use the "translate" (from one language to another) it indicates the Messiah and Christ were at one time different languages. I believe that when Andrew called to his brother Simon; "WE have found the Messiah", he was using the Hebrew word for Messiah. Translating the Hebrew word into Greek we have "Χριστός". "Χριστός" should not be transliterated into "Christ"; but translated "Messiah". I believe that the word "Messiah" belongs all through the New Testament rather than "Christ". I further believe this all came about because of anti-Semitism when the Gentiles began to claim that they were the "true Jews".

Let me interrupt the preaching of John the Baptist and take a look at the first visit of Jesus to what we usually call Herod's Temple.
IN B.C. 586 NEBUCHADNEZZAR, KING OF BABYLON, CAPTURED THE CITY OF JERUSALEM, BURNED DOWN THE TEMPLE, AND TOOK THOUSANDS OF JEWS AS CAPTIVES. ON PAGE 26, QUOTING JEREMIAH 25:9 YOU FIND NEBUCHADNEZZAR CALLED "JEHOVAH'S SERVANT". THE JEWS ARE GOD'S CHOSEN PEOPLE; WHAT ADVANTAGE DO THEY HAVE? THEY ARE TRUSTED WITH THE WORD OF JEHOVAH. (ROMANS 3) NEBUCHADNEZZAR BY TAKING THOUSANDS OF JEWS PRISONER WAS, UNKNOWINGLY PERHAPS, BEGINNING TO SPREAD THE WORD OF GOD BY MEANS OF THE JEWISH CAPTIVES.

The second temple, called the Temple of Zerubbabel, was continually modified by Herod, so we often find the 2nd temple called Herod's Temple. This picture is a computer reconstruction of Herod's Temple in which Jesus spent much time. Let us consider Jesus' first recorded visit.

(Please refer to the diagram for a visual representation of the Temple.)

40 But the pre-teen-child was-growing and was-becoming-mighty in-spirit, being-filled with wisdom, and the favor of God was upon it.
41 And his parents were-proceeding yearly into Jerusalem in-the feast of the passover.
42 And when he-came-to-be of twelve years, as they were having-assembled into Jerusalem according-to the custom of-the feast.
43 And having-made-perfect the days, in them to-be-returning, the child-infant-youth Jesus remained behind in Jerusalem, and Joseph came not to-know, also his mother;
44 But having-supposed him to-be in the company-of-travelers they-went the way of-a-day, and they-were-seeking him again among the relatives and among the-ones known:
45 And not having-found him they-returned to Jerusalem, seeking him.

Paganism makes the virgin goddesses the "mothers" of their gods. It is no wonder then, that Catholicism declares that "Mary is the mother of God". Refer to verse 48 above; Mary addresses Jesus as "child" in the Greek texts, but the Catholic Confraternity incorrectly changes the translation to "son"; followed by the same in the King James. Next, read verse 46 above and see if you notice the difference between CT and the KJ. The Consistent Translation reads that Jesus was "hearing of-them and questioning them". The King James has; "both hearing them, and asking them questions". The Catholic Confraternity: "listening to them and asking them questions". The King James and The Catholic try to show Jesus as a boy trying to learn; the text is quite the opposite. When Jesus emptied himself of the FORM of God, (Philippians 2:6,7) he did not cease being part of the Trinity. See verses 49 and 50 above.
ON PAGE 6 ARE LISTED AMAZING FACTS CONCERNING THE BIRTH OF JOHN (THE BAPTIST). IN THE PREACHING OF JOHN THE BAPTIST, WE FIND PROOF OF WHO JESUS IS. IN SPEAKING WITH VARIOUS PEOPLE TODAY I FIND A RATHER COMMON QUESTION; A QUESTION ANSWERED QUITE WELL IN JOHN’S PREACHING. REMEMBER: JOHN’S PREACHING WAS ON THE OTHER SIDE OF THE CROSS; THAT IS "BEFORE" CALVARY.

The people that you would normally contact are really before the cross, even though Calvary was nearly 2000 years ago. John’s preaching was to bring people to the cross. Everyone of gospel records some of John the Baptist’s preaching which you would do well to use to help bring people to Jesus. Study John’s messages.

MATTHEW 3 CT
1 But in those days John the Baptist is-coming-to-be-alongside, preaching in the wilderness of the Judea, 2 And saying, YOU be-repenting for the kingdom of the heavens has-drawn-near-and-is-still-near.
3 For this is the one having-been-said by Isaiah the prophet, saying, Voice of-one-shouting in the wilderness, YOU prepare the way of Jehovah, YOU be-making his paths direct.
4 But the John himself was-having his clothing from hairs-of-camel, and a leather belt around his loins, but his nourishment was locusts and wild honey.
5 Then was-proceeding out to him Jerusalem, and all the Judea, and all the country-around of the Jordan,
6 And they-were-being-baptized by him in the Jordan, acknowledging their sins.
7 But having-seen many of the Pharisees and Sadducees coming upon his baptism, he-said-to-them, Products-of-vipers, who indicated to YOU to-flee from the future wrath?
8 Therefore YOU do fruits worthy of the repentance:
9 And might YOU not think to-be-saying in yourselves, We-are-having a father, the Abraham: for I-am-saying to YOU, that the God is-being-able-oo-out of these stones to-raise children to-the Abraham.
10 But already also the axe is-being-laid to the root of the trees: therefore every tree not doing fine fruit is-being-chopped-away and is-being-cast into fire.
11 On-the-one-hand I myself-am-baptizing YOU in water with-reference-to repentance; on-the-other-hand the one coming behind me is stronger than-me, of whom I-am not adequate to-bear the shoes: he himself will-baptize YOU in the Holy Spirit and fire.
12 Of whom the winnowing-shovel is in his hand, and he-will-thoroughly-clean his threshing-floor, and he-will-gather-together his wheat into the granary, but the chaff he-will-burn-up with-unquenchable fire.
13 Then the Jesus is-coming-to-be-alongside from the Galilee over the Jordan to the John, to-be-baptized by him.
14 But the John was-obstructing him, saying, I myself-am-having need to-be-baptized by you, and are-you yourself coming to me?
15 But the Jesus having-answered said to him, YOU let it be just-now; for thus it is-being-suitable for-us to-fulfill all justice. Then he-is-letting him be-baptized.
16 And the Jesus having-been-baptized he-ascended directly from the water, and behold, the heavens were-opened for-him, and he-saw the Spirit of the God descending as-a dove, and coming upon him:
17 And behold, a voice out of the heavens, saying, This is my son, namely-the one cherished, with whom I-thought-well.

ISAIAH 40 ASV
3 The voice of one that crieth, Prepare ye in the wilderness the way of Jehovah; make level in the desert a highway for our God.

EXODUS 3 ASV
15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, Jehovah, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

See IF-36, To constantly omit the name of God, that is, Jehovah, and substitute "Lord" is blasphemy. The name Jehovah is God’s name in relation to Israel, and shows anti-Semitism.

John’s message was "repentance", because the "kingdom of the heavens" was near; referring to the very presence of Jehovah, "THE WORD". The people were called upon to acknowledge their sins, and do fruits worthy of repentance. John condemned the religious leaders, yet is directly to the religious leaders that John speaks of fruits worthy of the repentance. The same message should be proclaimed today. John gives the coming penalty.
The miracle of God's choice of John the Baptist as the one to announce the presence of "The Word", who came to be flesh, and "tabernacled" in the midst of the Israelis is on page 6; as given to us through Luke, by the Holy Spirit. On this page Luke gives the location in history when John preached. (Luke 3:1).

MARK 1 CT

1 Beginning of the good-news-of-Jesus Messiah, son of the God;
2 As it has been and is still written in the prophets, Behold I myself am dispatching my messenger before your person, who will construct your way in front of you.
3 Voice of one-shouting in the wilderness, YOU-prepare the way of Jehovah, YOU-be-making direct his paths.
4 John came to be baptizing in the wilderness, and preaching baptism of repentance with reference to forgiveness of sins.
5 And all the Judean country was proceeding out to him, and the Jerusalemites, and all were being baptized in the Jordan river by him, acknowledging their sins.
6 But John was having been and still-clothed in hair of a camel, and a leather belt around his loin, and eating locusts and wild honey.
7 And he was preaching, saying, The stronger one than me is coming behind me, of whom I am not adequate, having-stood, to lose the thong of his shoes.
8 On the one-hand I myself was baptized YOU in water, on the other-hand he himself will baptize YOU in the Holy Spirit.
9 And it came to pass in those days Jesus came from Nazareth of the Galilee, and he was baptized by John into the Jordan.
10 And immediately ascending from the water, he saw the heavenly being split, and the Spirit as if a dove descending on him;

LUKE 3 CT

1 But in the fifteenth year of the government of Tiberius Caesar, as Pontius Pilate was governing of the Judea, and as Herod was being-tetrarch of the Galilee, but as Philip his brother was being-tetrarch of the Ituraea and of the country of Trachonitis, and as Lysanias was being-tetrarch of the Abilene.
2 Upon the chief-priests of Annas and of Caiaphas, a saying of God came to pass upon John the son of the Zacharias in the wilderness.
3 And he went into all the country-around of the Jordan, preaching a baptism of repentance with reference to forgiveness of sins;
4 As it has been and is still written in the book of words of Isaiah the prophet, saying, A voice of one-shouting in the wilderness, YOU-prepare the way of Jehovah, YOU-be-making his paths direct.
5 Every ravine will be filled, and every mountain and hill will be-humbled; and the crooked-things will be with reference to direct, and the rugged-ones with-reference to smooth ways;
6 And all flesh will see the salvation of the God.
7 Therefore he is-saying to the crowds proceeding out to be baptized by him, Products of vipers, who indicated to YOU-to flee from the future wrath?
8 Therefore YOU make fruits worthy of the repentance; and might-YOU not begin to be-saying within yourselves, We are having a father, the Abraham, for I-am-saying to YOU, that the God is being-able to raise children to the Abraham out of these stones.
9 But already also the axe is lying toward the root of the trees; therefore every tree not making fine fruit is being-chopped away and is being- cast into fire.
10 And the crowds were questioning him, saying, What therefore shall we-do?
11 But having answered he is-saying to them, The one having two tunics let-him-impart to the one not having; and the one having food let-him-be-doing likewise.
12 But tax collectors also came to be baptized, and they said to him, Teacher, what shall we-do?
13 But the one said to them, YOU-be-practicing not one thing much more beside the thing having been and still ordered for YOU.
14 But the one serving-in the army were also questioning him, saying, And what shall we-do ourselves to? And he said to them, Might-YOU-intimidate no-one neither might-YOU-calumniate and YOU-be-being-sufficed with YOUR wages.
15 But as the people were anticipating, and as all were deliberating in their hearts concerning the John, lest at any time he himself may be the Messiah.
16 The John answered to-quite-all, saying, On the one-hand I myself-am-baptizing YOU in water, on the other-hand the one is coming stronger than me, of whom I am not adequate to lose the thong of his shoes; he himself will-baptize YOU in the Holy Spirit and fire;
17 Of whom the winning-shovel is in his hand, and he will-thoroughly-clean his threshing-floor, and he will gather together the wheat into his granary, but the chaff he will-burn-up with unquenchable fire.
18 On the one-hand therefore entreating many-things and different-things he was-himself-bringing-good-news to the people.
19 On the other-hand the Herod, namely-the tetarch, being-reproved by him concerning Herodias the wife of Philip his brother, and concerning all evil-things which the Herod did,
REMARKS LIKE; "WILL THE REAL JESUS PLEASE STAND UP" AND "WHAT Did Jesus Really Say?" LEAD PEOPLE TO DOUBT BIBLE TRUTH. IF ANY TRANSLATOR WOULD TRANSLATE THE WORDS IN THE 4 GOSPELS CONCERNING JOHN THE BAPTIST HONESTLY THEY WOULD KNOW, WITHOUT ANY DOUBT WHATSOEVER THAT JESUS IS "THE WORD"; HAVING COME INTO THE WORLD IN A FLESH BODY. JESUS IS JEHOVAH, THE SON OF GOD, ONE OF THE THREE PERSONALITIES OF THE TRINITY.

JOHN 1 CT

18 And not-one has-seen-and-still-sees God at any-time; the only-begotten son, the one being with-reference-to the bosom of the Father, that one explicated him. 19 And this is the witness of the John, when the Jews dispatched priests and Levites out of Jerusalem, in-order that they might interrogate him, who are-you yourself? 20 And he-confessed and denied not, and he-confessed, that I myself-am not the Messiah. 21 And they-interrogated him, What then? Are you yourself Elias? And he-is-saying, I am not. Are you yourself the prophet? And he-answered, No. 22 They-said therefore to him, Who are-you? In-order that we-might have reply to the ones having-sent us: What are-you-saying concerning yourself? 23 He was stating. I am a voice of-shouting in the wilderness. YOU make direct the way of Jehovah, according-as said Isaiah the prophet. 24 And the ones having-been-and-still-dispatched were out of the Pharisees. 25 And they interrogated him and said, Why therefore are-you-baptizing if you yourself are not the Messiah, neither Elias, nor the prophet? 26 The John answered to them saying, I myself-am-baptizing in water; but midst of YOU he has-stood-and-is-standing whom YOU yourselves are not knowing absolutely. 27 It is he, the one coming behind me, who has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front of me, of whom I myself-am not worthy in-order that I might-lose of him the thong of the shoe. 28 These things came-to-pass in Bethabara across the Jordan, where-in which John was baptizing. 29 On-the next-day the John is-laying-out at the Jesus coming toward him, and he-is-saying, Note the lamb-sacrifice of the God, the one removing the sin of the world. 30 This one is concerning whom I myself-said, Behind me is coming a man, who has-come-to-be-and-still-is in-front of me, because he was first of me. 31 And I myself had not been-knowing him absolutely; but in-order that he might-be-manifested to the Israelite, because-of this I myself-came-baptizing in the water. 32 And John bore-witness saying that I have-beheld the Spirit descending as if a dove out of heaven, and it remained upon him. 33 And I myself had not been-knowing him absolutely; but the one having-sent me to be-baptizing in water, that one said to me, Upon whom you might-see the Spirit descending and remaining upon him, this one is the one baptizing in the Holy Spirit. 34 And I myself-have-seen-and-still-see, and I have-borne-witness and-still-bear-witness that this one is the son of the God.

MATT 1 CT

23 Behold, the virgin will have in womb, and she-will-bring-forth a son, and they-will-call his name Emmanuel, which is being-translated with the God with us.

MATTHEW 1 CT

35 On the next-day again the John had been-standing and two of his disciples. 36 And having-looked-upon the Jesus walking-around, he is-saying, Note the lamb-sacrifice of the God. 37 And the two disciples heard as he was speaking, and they-followed the Jesus. 38 But the Jesus having been turned, and having-beheld them following, he is-saying to them, What are YOU seeking? But the ones said to him, Rabbi, which is being said being-translated, Teacher, where are you remaining? 39 He is-saying to them, YOU be-coming and YOU see. They went and they-saw where he is-remaining; and they remained beside him that day. But it was approximately the tenth hour. 40 Andrew the brother of Simon Peter was one out of the two, namely the ones having heard from John, and having followed him. 41 This one is first finding his own brother Simon, and he is-saying to him, We have found and still have the lamb-sacrifice of the Messiah. 42 And he led him to the Jesus. But having looked upon him the Jesus said, You yourself are Simon the son of Jonas; you yourself will be called Cephas, which is being translated Peter. 43 On the next-day the Jesus will go-to-out into the Galilee, and he is finding Philip and he is-saying to him, You be following me. 44 But Philip was from Bethsaida, out of the city of Andrew and Peter. 45 Philip is finding the Nathanael and he is-saying to him, We have found and still have whom Moses in the law and the prophets wrote, Jesus the son of the Joseph, namely the one from Nazareth. 46 And Nathanael said to him, Is something good able to be being out of Nazareth? Philip is saying to him, You be-coming and note. 47 The Jesus saw the Nathanael coming toward him, and he is-saying concerning him, Note truly an Israelite, in whom is not guile. 48 Nathanael is-saying to him, From whence are you coming to know me? The Jesus answered and said to him, Before Philip to-holler-for you, being under the fig-tree, I saw you. 49 Nathanael answered and he is-saying to him, Rabbi, you yourself are the son of the God, you yourself are the king of the Israel. 50 Jesus answered and said to him, Because I said to you, I saw you underneath the fig-tree are you-trusting? Greater-things of these you will see.

ISAIAH 7 ASV

14 Therefore the Lord himself will give you a sign: behold, a virgin shall conceive, and bear a son, and shall call his name Emmanuel.

If you are not anti-Semitic and you are willing to admit that the only truth we have is the Bible, you can see that the witnesses as to who Jesus is abound on every side. Jesus, the name given at his circumcision is the one you probably know. He is "THE WORD". He is "Jehovah", and "Emmanuel", The God with us.
AS WE STUDY THE BIBLE OUR THOUGHTS ARE OFTEN TWISTED INCORRECTLY BY THE FACT THAT WE HAVE BEEN TAUGHT TO DIVIDE THE OLD TESTAMENT FROM WHAT WE HAVE BEEN TOLD IS THE NEW TESTAMENT. UNFORTUNATELY THIS IS A DISASTER. WHILE MATTHEW, MARK, LUKE AND JOHN WROTE THEIR BOOKS, WHICH WE KNOW BY THEIR NAMES, AFTER JESUS WAS CRUCIFIED, NEARLY ALL OF THE EVENTS OF WHICH THEY WROTE OCCURRED WHILE ISRAEL WAS STILL UNDER LAW, OR IF YOU PREFER, "THE OLD TESTAMENT." I WILL ABBREVIATE THE NEW AND OLD TESTAMENTS BY NT AND OT.

THE NAME MOSES OCCURS 80 TIMES IN THE NT. HERE ARE SOME.

While Jesus was circumcised according to the law; circumcision later became a matter of contention, especially so later when Gentiles were added.

LUKE 2 CT
21 And when eight days were fully-filled to-circumcise the pre-teen-child, his name also was called Jesus, the one he was-caused by the angel before he was to-be-taken-together in the belly.
22 And when the days were fully-filled of their cleansing according to the law of Moses, they led him up into Jerusalem to-stand alongside to the Lord.

ACTS 15 CT
1 And some have come down from the Judea were teaching the brothers that unless you were circumcised to the custom of the Moses, you are not being able to be saved.
2 But after not a little of strife and of debate having come to pass by the Paul and by the Barnabas with them, they assigned Paul and Barnabas to be ascending and some others out of them to the apostles and elders into Jerusalem concerning this controversy.

Thus are the names "Moses" indicated. These are not in any particular order but in this group you will find Jesus explaining some scripture.

JOHN 6 CT
31 Our Fathers ate the manna in the wilderness, according-as-it-is having been and is still written, He gave them bread out of the heaven to eat.
32 The Jesus said therefore to them, Amen, amen, I am-saying to-you, Moses has not given and is still giving to-you the bread out of the heaven, but my Father is giving to-you the bread out of the heaven namely the authentic bread.
33 For the bread of the God is the one descending out of the heaven, and giving life to the world.

LUKE 24 CT
26 Was-it NOT essential the Messiah to-suffer these things and to-go-in into his glory?
27 And having begun from Moses and from all the prophets he was interpreting to them in all the scriptures the things concerning himself.
44 But he said to them: These are the words which I spoke to you still being together with you, that it is essential to be fulfilled all the things having been written and still written in the law of Moses and prophets and psalms concerning me.
45 Then he opened-thoroughly their mind to be perceiving the scriptures.
46 And he said to them, that thus it has been and is still written, and thus it was essential the Messiah to suffer and to stand again out of dead ones on the third day.
47 And on his name repentance and forgiveness of sins to be preached with reference to all the Gentiles, having begun from Jerusalem.

JOHN 7 CT, JESUS SPEAKING
19 Has not Moses given-and-is-still-giving to YOU the law, and not one out of YOU is doing the law? Why are YOU seeking to kill me?
20 The crowd answered and said, You are having a little demon, who is seeking to kill you?
21 The Jesus answered and said to them, I did one work and you are all marveling.
22 Moses because-of this has-given-and-is-still-giving to YOU the circumcision, not because it is out of the Moses, but out of the fathers, and in a Sabbath you are-circumcising a man.
23 If a man is taking circumcision in a Sabbath in order that the law of Moses might not be broken, are YOU being melancholy-mad with me because I made a total MAN healthy in a Sabbath?
24 YOU be not judging according to countenance, BUT YOU judge the just judgement.

JOHN 5 CT
45 YOU be not thinking that I myself shall accuse YOU to the Father: there is the one accusing of you, Moses with reference to whom YOU yourselves have hoped and are still hoping.
46 For if YOU were trusting Moses, YOU were-likely trusting in me, for that one wrote concerning me.
47 But if YOU are not trusting to the letters of that one, how will YOU trust to my sayings?

JOHN 3 CT
12 If I said the earthy things to-you, and you are not trusting, how if I might-say to YOU the things in the heavens will YOU trust?
13 And not one has ascended and is still ascended into the heaven unless the one having descended out of the heaven, the son of the MAN the one being in the heaven.
14 And according as Moses raised to-a-height the serpent in the wilderness, thus it is essential the son of the MAN to be raised to-a-height.
15 In-order that every-one the one trusting with reference to him might not perish, BUT he might be having life eternal.

MATTHEW 19 CT
7 They are saying to him, Why therefore commanded Moses to give a little book of a bill of divorce, and to release her?
81 He is saying to them, that Moses toward the hardness of your heart permitted to YOU to release YOUR wives; but from beginning it has not come to be nor is thus.

All but Luke 24 on this page are OT. The suffering and death of the Messiah, as well as his standing again on the 3rd day were all prophesied by Moses and prophets and the Psalms. Moses was the first to write Scripture.
HERE ARE OLD TESTAMENT PASSAGES THAT ARE MENTIONED ON IF-77,78. HERE WE HAVE BIBLE PROOF THAT MOSES HAD BEEN RAISED FROM THE DEAD BEFORE JESUS HAD BEEN CRUCIFIED. IN THE KING JAMES, AND MOST OTHER TRANSLATIONS THAT TRANSLATE THE GREEK WORD (METAMORPHOÔ) AT ALL USE THE ENGLISH WORD "TO-TRANSFIGURE" INCORRECTLY.

Consider two very important words that are quite similar but very different: (METAMORPHOÔ)—"to-transform" and (METASCHÉMATIZÔ)—"to-transfigure." See p.246 in SYNONYMS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT, Trench.

"If I were to change a Dutch garden into an Italian, this would be (to-transfigure) METASCHÉMATIZÔ; but if I were to transform a garden into something wholly different, as into a city, this would be METAMORPHOÔ. It is possible for Satan to transfigure (METASCHÉMATIZÔ) himself into an angel of light."

MATTHEW 17 CT
1 And after six days the Jesus is-taking-along-with-himself the Peter and James and John his brother, and he is bringing them up into a high mountain privately.
2 And he-was-transformed in-front of them, and his face shown as the sun, but his garments became white as the light;

★ And behold, Moses and Elijah were-seen-by them speaking-together with him.

4 But the Peter having-answered said to-the Jesus, Lord, it is fine for us to be here. If you are-willing let-us-make here three booths; one for-you, and one for-Moses, and one for-Elijah.

LUKE 9 CT
29 And with him to-be-praying the shape of his face was different, and his vesture white flashing-out.
30 And behold, two men were-speaking-together-with him, ones-who were Moses and Elijah.
31 Who having-been-seen in glory were-saying of his exodus which he was-being-about to-be-fulfilling in Jerusalem.
32 But the Peter and the-ones together-with him were having-been-and-still-weighted with-slumber. But having watched-thoroughly they-saw his glory, and the two men, namely-the-ones having-stood-and-still-standing together-with him.
33 And it-came-to-pass with them to-be-separating completely from him, the Peter said to the Jesus, Master, it is fine for us to be here; and let-us-make three booths, one for-you, one for-Moses, and one for-Elias, not absolutely-knowing what he-is-saying.
34 But as he was saying these-things, a cloud came-to-be and it-overshadowed them but they feared with those to-go-in into the cloud:
35 And a voice came-to-pass out-of the cloud, saying, This one is my son namely-the cherished; YOU-be-hearing from him.

JOHN 1 CT
17 Because the law was-given through Moses; the favor and the truth came-to-be through Jesus Messiah.
35 On the next-day again the John had-been-standing and two of his disciples.
36 And having-looked-upon the Jesus walking-around, he is-saying, Note the lamb-sacrifice of the God, the one removing the sin of the world.
45 Philip is-finding the Nathanael and he is-saying to-him, We have found and still-have whom Moses in the law and the prophets wrote, Jesus the son of the Joseph, namely the one from Nazareth.

All of the passages on this page are strictly Old Testament. In Luke 9:30 Moses and Elijah were present and speaking about Jesus' exodus from this world. See IF-63,64 in regard to Jesus' coming into this world. He was not conceived in Mary's womb; but entered the body in her belly just moments before delivery.
IT IS VERY IMPORTANT THAT YOU REMEMBER THAT WHEN JESUS CAME INTO THE WORLD IS THE OLD TESTAMENT PERIOD. JESUS ALWAYS RECOGNIZED THE LAWS OF MOSES. FOR EXAMPLE: WHEN JESUS HEALED A LEPER HE SENT THE LEPER TO THE PRIEST FOR CONFIRMATION. I AM LIMITED AS FAR AS SPACE IS CONCERNED; IF YOU WANT A LITTLE MORE INFORMATION FIND THE PASSAGE IN THE CONSISTENT NEW TESTAMENT AND READ FURTHER.

MATTHEW 8 CT

2 And behold, a leper having-come was worshipping to-him, saying, Lord, if you-might-be-willing, you-are-being able-to-cleane me.
3 And having-stretched-out the hand the Jesus handled of-him, saying, I-am-willing, you-be-cleansed. And imme-diately his leprosy was-cleansed.
4 And the Jesus is-saying to-him, You-be-seeing you-might-say to-no-one; BUT you-be-withdrawing, you-point-out you-self to-the priest, and you-offer the gift which Moses prescribed with-reference to a witness to-them.

MATTHEW 23 CT

1 Then the Jesus spoke to-the crowds and to his disciples, 2 Saying, The scribes and the Pharisees seated upon the seat of Moses;
3 Therefore all-things as-many-as they-might-say to-YOU to-be-keeping, YOU-be-keeping and YOU-be-doing. But according to their works YOU-be-doing not; for they are-saying and they-are not doing.

MARK 1 CT

40 And a leper is-coming to him, entreat him and fall-ing-on-the-knees to-him, and saying to-him, that if you-might-be-willing you-are-being able-to-cleane me.
41 But the Jesus having-been-moved with-compasion having-stretched-out the hand he-handled him, and he-is-saying to-him, I-am-willing, you-be-cleansed.
42 And as he was having-said, immediately the leprosy went-away from him, and he was-cleansed.
43 And having-been-perturbed-for-himself by-him, immediately he-cast him out,
44 And he-is-saying to-him, You-be-seeing you-might-say not-one thing to-no-one, BUT you-be-withdrawing, you-point-out you-self to-the priest, and you-offer concerning your cleansing what-things Moses prescribed, with-reference to a testimony to-them.

MARK 7 CT

9 And he was-saying to-them, Rightly YOU-are-dis-regarding the commandment of the God, in-order that YOU-might-keep YOUR tradition.
10 For Moses said, You-be-honoring your father and your mother; and the one speaking ill-of father or mother let-him-be-coming-to-an-end by-death.

LUKE 5 CT

12 And as he was in one of the cities, also behold, a man full of leprosy, and having-seen the Jesus, having-fallen upon his face he-petitioned of-him, saying, Lord if you-might-be-willing you-are-being able-to-cleane me.
13 And having-stretched-out the hand he-handled of-him, having-said, I-amb-willing you-be-cleansed. And imme-diately the leprosy went-away from him.
14 And he himself-delivered a message to-him to-say to-no-one; BUT having-gone-away you-point-yourself to-the priest, and you-offer concerning your cleansing according as Moses prescribed, with-reference to a testimony to-them.

The passages above are all Old Testament naming Moses. I think that (John the Baptist) and Moses are the two most important figures in proclaiming to the world who Jesus actually was when he came in his flesh. John the Baptist proceeded before the person of Jehovah to prepare his ways. (Luke 1:76, page 6) Continue with Moses.
THE NEW TESTAMENT ACTUALLY BEGINS AFTER JESUS HAD Risen FROM THE TOMB. HOWEVER: EVEN THOUGH THIS INCLUDES ACTS THROUGH REVELATION, THERE FOLLOWS A GREAT DEAL CONCERNING THE HISTORY OF MOSES. THE HISTORY OF MOSES IS ABOUT 1500 YEARS BEFORE A NEW TESTAMENT. MANY VERSES OF THE NEW TESTAMENT ALSO REFER TO MOSES.

LUKE 20 CT (OT)

27 But having-come-near, some of-the Sadducees, the ones contradicting, saying not to-be a standing-again, they questioned him.
28 Saying, Teacher, Moses wrote to-us, If a brother of-someone might-die-off childless, his brother might-take the wife in-order that he-might even stand-forth seed to his brother.
29 There were therefore seven brothers; and the first having-taken a wife he-died-off childless;

ACTS 7 CT (HIST.)

18 Until of-which a different king over Egypt stood-up, who had not known-absolutely the Joseph.
19 This one having-outwitted our kindness he-maltreated the fathers to-be-making their babies exposed with-reference-to not to-be-being- preserved-alive.
20 In which season Moses was-begotten, and he was proper to-the God: who was-reared three months in the household of the father;
21 And Moses was disciplined in all wisdom of Egyptians, but he was powerful in his words and works.
22 But as a time-of-forty-years was being-fulfilled by-him, it-ascended upon his heart to-visit his brothers namely-the sons of Israel.
23 Are you yourself not willing to-carry me off in which manner you-carried-off the Egyptian yesterday?
24 But Moses fled with this word, and he became a dweller-abroad in the land of Midian, the place where he-begot two sons.
25 And when forty years were having-fulfilled an angel was seen by-him in the wilderness of the mountain Sinai in a flame of fire of a bramble-bush.
26 But the Moses was-marrying at the vision; but as he was going-near to-take note there came to pass a voice of Jehovah.
27 I am the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham and of Isaac and of Jacob. But having-become trembling within Moses was not daring to-take-note.
28 But the Lord said to him: You loose the shoe of your feet, for the place on which you have-stood and are-still-standing is holy land.
29 Having-seen I-saw the maltreatment of my people namely-the one in Egypt, and I heard of-the groan of it, and I descended to-lift them up-out; and now come-hither that I might dispatch you into Egypt.
30 This the Moses, whom they denounced having-said: Who established you ruler and magistrate? The God has dispatched and still dispatches this one even ruler and redeemer together with the hand of-the angel namely-the one having-seen by-him in the bramble-bush.
31 This one led them out having-done wonders and signs in the land Egypt and in the Red Sea and in the wilderness forty years.
32 The Moses is this one, the one having-said to the sons of Israel: The God will stand up a prophet to YOU out of YOUR brothers as me.
33 To whom our fathers willed not to-become obedient ones, BUT they pushed him away and they were turned in their hearts with-reference-to him.
34 Having-said to the Aaron: You make gods for-us who will-proceed before us; for this Moses who led us out, out of the land of Egypt, we are not knowing absolutely what became with him.
35 Therefore they reviled him, and said, You yourself are a disciple of-that one, but we ourselves are disciples of the Moses.
36 We ourselves are knowing absolutely that the God has spoken and still speaks to Moses: but we are not knowing absolutely this one, from whence he is.
37 The MAN answered and said to them, For in this is a marvelous thing, that YOU yourselves are not knowing absolutely from whence he-is, and he opened my eyes.

JOHN 9 CT (OT)

41 Then they instigated men saying that we have heard and still hear of him speaking blasphemous sayings with reference to Moses and the God.
42 For we have heard and still hear of him saying that this Jesus the Nazarene will overthrow this place and he will change the customs which Moses gave over to us.
43 And having-stared with-reference to him all the ones sitting-down in the council saw his face as if a face of an angel.

1 CORINTHIANS 10 CT (HIST.)

1 For I am not being-willing for YOU to-be-being ignorant, brothers, that our fathers were all under the cloud and all went-through the sea.
2 And they all baptized-themselves with-reference to the Moses in the cloud and in the sea.

FALSE ACCUSATION AGAINST STEPHEN.

ACTS 6 CT (NT)

11 Then they instigated men saying that we have heard and still hear of him speaking blasphemies sayings with reference to Moses and the God.

HEBREWS 10 CT (HIST.)

28 Some one having disregarded a law of Moses, upon two or three witnesses it dying-off separate from pites:

HEBREWS 11 CT (HIST.)

23 By-trust Moses having been begotten, was hidden three months by his fathers, for the reason that they saw the pre-teen-child was proper, and they feared not the edict of the king.
24 By-trust Moses having become great denied its being said he was a son of a daughter of Pharao.
WHILE ALL OF THE FOLLOWING PASSAGES ARE CONTAINED IN BOOKS OF THE NEW TESTAMENT; THE PASSAGES CONCERNING MOSES ARE HISTORICAL AS FAR AS MOSES HIMSELF IS CONCERNED, BUT SOMETIMES PROPHETICAL, SOMETIMES CURRENT EVEN TODAY WHEN REFERRING TO ISRAEL OR THEIR CURRENT AUTHORITY EVEN TO GENTILES ETC.

ACTS 3 CT (PETER SPEAKING) 18 But the God which-things he-proclaimed-before through the mouth of all-of the prophets, his Messiah to-suffer, thus be-fulfilled. 19 YOU-repent therefore and YOU-turn-around with-referrence-to YOUR sins to-be-obiterated, in-which case seasons of relief might-come from the person of the Lord, 20 And he-might-dispatch the one having-been-and-still-rut-into-your-hand-before-for-YOU, Messiah Jesus, 21 Whom on-the-one-hand it-is-essential heaven to-receive until times of restitution of-all-things of-which the God spoke through the mouth of the holy ones from his age of-prophets. 22 Moses on-the-one-hand said that the God Jehovah will-stand-as a prophet FOR YOU out-of YOUR brothers as one; of him YOU-will-hear according-to all-things as many-as he-might-speak to YOU. 23 On-the-other-hand it-will-be every soul who-ever might not hear of that prophet will be-extirpated out-of the people.

ACTS 13 CT (PAUL SPEAKING) 36 For on-the-one-hand David having-served-subordinate to-his-own generation for the purpose of the God he-fell-asleep and he-was-added to his fathers and he-saw decomposition; 37 But whom the God raised he-saw not decomposition. 38 Therefore let-it-be known to-YOU, men brothers, that through this one is being-proclaimed to-YOU forgiveness of-sins. 39 And from all-things for-which YOU-were not able to-be-justified in the law of Moses, in this one every one the one trusting is being-justified. 40 YOU-be-looking therefore the thing might not come upon YOU having-been-and-still-being said in the prophet:

ACTS 15 CT 5 But some of the ones having-trusted-and-still-trusting, from the sect of the Pharisees stood-forth, saying that it-is-essential to-be-circumcising them and additionally to-be-delivering-a-message to-be-keeping the law of Moses. 21 For Moses out-of ancient generations is having according to a city the ones preching him, being-read in the synagogues according to every Sabbath.

ACTS 21 CT (MYRIAD = 10,000) CF THOUSANDS 20 But the ones having-heard were-glorifying the God, and additionally they-said to him; You-are-observing, brother, how many (myriads) there are among the Jews of the one having-trusted-and-still-trusting, and they are all existing zealots of the law; 21 But they were-instructed concerning you that you are teaching all the Jews apostasy from Moses according to the Gentiles saying they are not to be-circumcising the children nor to being-walking-around in the customs.

ACTS 28 CT 23 On-the-other-hand having-assigned-for-themselves a day with him, many more were present with him with referrence-to the entertainment to whom he was-placing out-for-himself emphatically-testifying the kingdom of the God, and additionally persuading them concerning the Jesus from both the law of Moses and the prophets, from in-the-morning till eventide.

ACTS 26 CT 22 Therefore having-reached of-reinforcement, the one from the God, until this day I-have-stood-and-still-stand testifying both to-little and to-great, saying not-one-thing outside of-which-things both the prophets and Moses spoke of future-things to-be-coming-to-pass.

ROMANS 5 CT 2 Because of this as-altogether through one MAN the sin came in into the world, and through the sin the death, and thus the death went-through into all MEN, upon which they all sinned; 13 For until law sin was in a world, but sin is not being-reckoned not being law; 14 BUT the death was king from Adam as-far-as Moses even upon the ones not having-sinned upon the similitude of the transgression of Adam, who is a pattern of the future one.

ROMANS 9 CT 14 What therefore shall-we-say? Unrighteousness beside the God? May-it not come-to-pass.

ROMANS 10 CT 4 For Messiah is finish of-law with-referrence-to justice to-every one trusting.

ROMANS 11 CT 5 For Messiah is-writing the righteousness the one out-of the law, that the MAN having-done them will-himself-live in them. 6 But the righteousness out-of trust is-saying thus: Might-you not say in your heart: Who will-ascend into the heaven? This is to-lead-down Messiah; 7 Or, Who will-descend into the abyss? This is to-lead-up Messiah out-of dead ones. 8 BUT what is-it-saying? The saying is near you, in your mouth and in your heart; the saying of the trust which we-are-preaching is this; 9 That if you-might-confess with your mouth Jehovah Jesus, and you-might-trust in your heart that the God raised him out-of dead ones, you will be-saved; 10 For with-heart he is being-trusted with-reference-to justice, but with-mouth he is being-confessed with-reference-to salvation.

1 CORINTHIANS 9 CT 19 BUT I-am-saying, Came Israel not to-know? First Moses is-saying: I myself-will-provok YOU to-jealousy over a not nation, over a nation without-understanding I-will-exasperate YOU. 20 But Isaiah is-assuming-boldness and he-is-saying: I was-found by the ones not seeking me, I-became revealed to the ones not questioning me. 21 But to the Israel he-is-saying: I-out-stretched my hands the total day to a people disobeying and contradicting.
2 CORINTHIANS 3 CT

7 But if the ministry of the death having-been-and-still-engraved in letters in stones came-to-pass with glory, so that the sons of Israel were not to-be-being able to stare without reference to the face of Moses because of the glory of his face, the glory being-rendered-inactive.

8 How will NOT rather the ministry of the Spirit be with glory?

11 Having therefore hope such-as-this we-are-using much boldness-of-speech,

13 And not even as Moses was-putting a covering on his face, toward the sons of Israel not to stare without reference to the finish of the thing being-rendered-inactive.

14 BUT their thoughts were-putrefied. For until the today day the covering is-remaining on the reading of the old covenant, it being-discovered that in Messiah it-is being-rendered-inactive.

15 BUT till today at which-time Moses is-beeing-read a covering is-lying on their heart;

16 And at-which-time if it-might-turn-around to Jehovah the covering is-being-lifted-from-around it.

2 TIMOTHY 3 CT

7 Always learning and never being able to come into a thorough-knowledge of truth.

8 But which manner Jannes and Jambres withstood Moses, thus also these themselves-are-withholding the truth, MEN having-been-and-still-corrupted completely in the mind, unapproved about the trust.

HEBREWS 3 CT

1 Whence, holy brothers, sharers of an-in-heavenly calling, YOU-take-note-of the apostle and chief-priest of our confession, Jesus,

2 Being trustworthy to the one having-made him, also Moses among his total household.

3 For this one has-been-and-is-still-thought-worthy of much-more glory beside Moses according to as-much-as the one having-constructed it, is-having-much-more honor than the home.

4 For every home is-being-constructed by someone, but the one having-constructed all things is God.

5 And Moses on the one-hand trustworthy among his total household, as an attendant with reference to a witness of the things to-be-spoken-in-the-future,

15 In the being-said: Today if of his voice YOU-might-hear, YOU-harden not your hearts as in the provocation.

16 For some having-heard, they-provoked; BUT not all the ones having-come out of Egypt through Moses.

17 But with-whom was-he-disgusted forty years? Was it NOT with the ones having-sinned, of-whom the carcasses fell in the wilderness?

HEBREWS 7 CT

14 For it was evident before that our Lord has-risen and continues out-of Judah, and with reference-to which tribe Moses spoke not one thing concerning priests.

HEBREWS 8 CT

5 They who are-serving a copy and a shadow of the things in-the-heavenly, according-as Moses was and still-is divinely-informed of future things to-be-accomplishing the tabernacle; for, you-be-seeing, he-is-standing, you-will-make all-things according-to the pattern namely the one having-been-pointed-to for you in the mountain;

Scripture states in Acts 7:23,30 (page 40) that Moses was 40 years old when he began to serve Jehovah. Moses died at 120. (Deut.34:7) Moses served Jehovah 80 years, and his name occurs exactly 80X in the MT. accident? Exactly after the 80th time we read: "The sanctuary of the tabernacle in heaven was opened."

EXODUS 3 ASV

13 And Moses said unto God, Behold, when I come unto the children of Israel, and shall say unto them, The God of your fathers hath sent me unto you: and they shall say to me, What is his name? what shall I say unto them? 14 And God said unto Moses, I AM THAT I AM. And he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, Jehovah, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you: this is my name forever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

THE FIRST VERSE IN WHICH THE NAME "JEHOVAH" APPEARS IN THE KING JAMES VERSION IS IN EXODUS 6:1. COMPARING THE SAME THREE TRANSLATIONS.

EXODUS 6 ASV

3 And I appeared unto Abraham, unto Isaac, and unto Jacob, by the name of God Almighty; but by my name Jehovah I was not known to them.

PSALMS 83 ASV

18 That they may know that Art the Most High over all the earth.

ISAIAH 12 ASV

2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and will not be afraid: for Jehovah, even Jehovah, is my strength and my song; and he is become my salvation.

ISAIAH 26 ASV

4 Trust ye in Jehovah for ever; for in Jehovah is everlasting strength.

EXODUS 6 RC DOUAY

3 That appeared to Abraham, to Isaac, and to Jacob, by the name of God Almighty; and my name Jehovah I did not shew them.

PSALMS 82 RC DOUAY

19 And let them know that the Lord is thy name: thou alone art the most High over all the earth.

ISAIAH 12 RC DOUAY

2 Behold, God is my salvation; I will trust, and will not be afraid: for Jehovah, even Jehovah, is my strength and my song; and he is become my salvation.

ISAIAH 26 RC DOUAY

4 You have hoped in the Lord for evermore, in the Lord God mighty for ever.

REVELATION 13 CT

6 And it opened its mouth with reference to blasphemies toward the God, to-blaspheme his name and his tabernacle and the ones tabernaculing in the heaven.

With the exception of 3 compound names with Jehovah; the King James has no other uses of Jehovah except these shown here. This Roman Catholic translation in these verses does not use Jehovah, showing its anti-Semitism.
Next consider the three compound names of Jehovah: Jehovah-Jireh, Jehovah-Nissi, and Jehovah-Shalom. These nouns only occur one time, and are shown this way in a young's concordance.

**Genesis 22 Asv**

Abraham lifted up his eyes, and looked, and behold behind him a ram caught in the thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering in the stead of his son. 14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-Jireh, as it is said to this day, in the mount of Jehovah he shall be provided.

**Genesis 22 Douay**

13 Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw behind his back a ram amongst the briers sticking fast by the horns, which he took and offered for a holocaust instead of his son.
14 And he called the name of that place, The Lord seeth. Whereupon even to this day it is said: In the mount of Jehovah the Lord will see.

**Genesis 22 Kj**

13 And Abraham lifted up his eyes, and saw behind him a ram caught in the thicket by his horns: and Abraham went and took the ram, and offered him up for a burnt-offering in the stead of his son.
14 And Abraham called the name of that place Jehovah-Jireh: as it is said to this day, In the mount of Jehovah it shall be seen.

**Exodus 17 Asv**

13 And Joshua dismissed Amalek and his people with the edge of the sword. 14 And Jehovah said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: that I will utterly blot out the remembrance of Amalek from under heaven. 15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name thereof, Jehovah-Nissi: 16 and he said, Jehovah hath sworn: Jehovah will have war with Amalek from generation to generation.

**Exodus 17 Douay**

13 And Josue put Amalec and his people to flight, by the edge of the sword.
14 And the Lord said to Moses: Write this for a memorial in a book, and deliver it to the ears of Josue: for I will destroy the memory of Amalec from under heaven.
15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name thereof, The Lord my exalta
tion, saying:
16 Because the hand of the throne of the Lord, and the war of the Lord, shall be against Amalec, from generation to generation.

**Exodus 17 Kj**

13 And Joshua discomfitted Amá-lek and his people with the edge of the sword.
14 And the Lord said unto Moses, Write this for a memorial in a book, and rehearse it in the ears of Joshua: for I will utterly put out the remembrance of Amá-lek from under heaven.
15 And Moses built an altar, and called the name of it Jehovah-Nissi.
16 For he said, Because the Lord hath sworn that the Lord will have war with Amá-lek from generation to generation.

**Judges 6 Asv**

22 And Gideon saw that he was the angel of Jehovah: and Gideon said, Alas, O Lord Jehovah! forasmuch as I have seen the angel of Jehovah face to face.
23 And Jehovah said unto him, Peace be unto thee; fear not; thou shalt not die.
24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto Jehovah, and called it Jehovah-Shalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the Abiezrites.

**Judges 6 Douay**

22 And Gideon seeing that it was the angel of the Lord, said: Alas, my Lord God: for I have seen the angel of the Lord face to face.
23 And the Lord said to him: Peace be with thee; fear not; thou shalt not die.
24 And Gideon built there an altar to the Lord, and called it the Lord's peace, until this present day.
25 And when he was yet in Ephra, which is of the family of Ozi, God's name Jehovah, given by Jehovah himself to Moses (p.43) is his eternal name; not ADONAI. The Roman Catholic Douay translation avoids Jehovah.

**Judges 6 Kj**

22 And when Gideon perceived that he was an angel of the Lord, Gideon said, Alas, O Lord God! for because I have seen an angel of the Lord face to face.
23 And the Lord said unto him: Peace be unto thee; fear not; thou shalt not die.
24 Then Gideon built an altar there unto the Lord, and called it Jehovah-Shalom: unto this day it is yet in Ophrah of the N'bi-ēz-rites.

In the Hebrew Old Testament the word for Jehovah occurs thousands of times. Some prefer to use "Yahweh" instead of "Jehovah" for the spelling, but I'll leave that up to you. Since 1901 The American Standard Student Bible has been a great favorite. Since 1966, 1967 The Jerusalem Bible began using "Yahweh" instead of Jehovah. In Genesis 22:14 we read, "Yahweh provides" which loses the Hebrew effect of "Jehovah-jireh". In Exodus 17:15 we read "Yahweh-nissi", retaining the Hebrew effect. In Judges 6:24 we see Yahweh-Peace, again loosing the Hebrew effect. Compare these to those above. God gave the Old Testament to Jews, primarily in Hebrew; and the New Testament to Jews in Greek. God gave not one word to Gentiles. To rely on Latin or French manuscripts is a reliance on other translations. What about Jehovah in the New Testament?

The Kingdom Interlinear Translation

**Explanatıon on the Next Page.**

Luke 1:76

76 But ye, pre-teen-child, will be called a prophet of the Most-High; for ye will proceed before, before the person of Jehovah to prepare his ways;
WE MUST MAKE A VERY IMPORTANT DECISION: EITHER THE HEBREW TEXT OF THE OLD TESTAMENT AND THE GREEK TEXT OF THE NEW TESTAMENT ARE THE WORD OF GOD OR THEY ARE NOT. ALL OF THESE TEXTS WERE TRUSTED TO THE JEWS; AND NO ONE ELSE. TRANSLATIONS OF THESE TEXTS INTO OTHER LANGUAGES IS THE WORK OF MEN. AS I HAVE TRIED TO SHOW YOU, OFTEN MEN CORRUPTED BY THE ADVERSARY.

ROMANS 3 CT

1 What therefore the advantage of-the Jew or what the profit of-the circumcision?

2 Much according-to every manner. For first on-the-one-hand because they-were-trusted with the oracles of-the God.

ROMANS 3 "THE MESSAGE"

3 So what difference does it make who's a Jew and who isn't, who has been trained in God's ways and who hasn't? As it turns out, it makes a lot of difference—but not the difference so many have assumed.

First, there's the matter of being put in charge of writing down and caring for God's revelation, these Holy Scriptures. So, what if, in the course of doing that, some of those Jews abandoned their post? God didn't abandon them. Do you think their faithlessness cancels out his faithfulness? Not on your life! Depend on it: God keeps his word even when the whole world is lying through its teeth.

BACK OF THE BOOK COVER ON "THE MESSAGE".

THE NEW TESTAMENT LIKE YOU'VE NEVER READ IT BEFORE.

It is commonly assumed that a book dealing with a holy God should sound elevated, stately, and ceremonial. If this is how you've always viewed the New Testament, you're about to make a surprising discovery.

One of the most striking features of the New Testament is that it was written in the street language of the day. The idioms of the playground and marketplace—not the formal, lofty language of government decrees and historical documents.

Written in the rhythms and idiom of contemporary language—the way you'd talk with friends, write a letter, or discuss politics—The Message brings out the expressive, earthy flavor of New Testament Greek. Which means that, whether you've been reading the Bible for years or are exploring it for the first time, The Message will startle and surprise you. And it will allow you to experience firsthand the same power and directness that motivated its original readers to change the course of history many centuries ago.

LUKE 1 CT

76 But you, pre-teen-child, will-be-called a prophet of-the-Most-High; for you-will-proceed-before, before the person of Jehovah to-prepare his ways;

In Luke 1:76 in the Consistent Translation Jesus is identified as the "person of Jehovah", while in "The Message" Jesus is simply called "the Master". Then in John 1:14 in the Consistent Translation "The Word came-to-be flesh, and he tabernacled among us"; that is the Israelis. On the other hand in the same passage in "The Message": "The Word became flesh and blood, and moved into the neighborhood". Such is the blasphemy of translators.

LUKE 1 THE MESSAGE

"And you, my child, 'Prophet of the Highest,' will go ahead of the Master to prepare his ways.

JOHN 1:14 THE MESSAGE

The Word became flesh and blood, and moved into the neighborhood.

We saw the glory with our own eyes, the one-of-a-kind glory, etc.
I UNDERLINED THE TWO LINES ON PAGE 45. I HAVE HEARD THIS KIND OF REMARK MANY TIMES. TO ME, SUCH A REMARK MUST CERTAINLY BE OF TOTAL IGNORANCE. THE NEW TESTAMENT HAS A VOCABULARY OF NEARLY 5000 GREEK WORDS; ALL OF WHICH ARE USED WITH CONSISTENT MEANING.

God's eternal name given to Moses (page 7) is in Hebrew a word with 4 consonants and no vowels. In order to pronounce this name at all, vowels had to be added. The most common word to which we are accustomed is Jehovah. (Others later began using Yahweh.) The next "problem"; how was this Hebrew word to be indicated in Greek? The Greek word "kurios" was the common word for "lord". Speaking of Jesus they would use "The Lord". It was necessary that a Greek word be used for "Jehovah"; this was done by using "kurios" without any article. See the "Teaching Dictionary" for details. (p.156)

HERE IS ONE PROOF TEXT OF WHICH THERE ARE MANY.

ISAIAH 61 ASV

The Spirit of the Lord is upon me; because Jehovah hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and ... the day of vengeance of our God; to comfort all that mourn:

LUKE 4 CT

15 And he himself was teaching in their synagogues, being glorified of all.
16 And he went into the Nazareth, the place where he was being nourished; and he went in according to his having been custom in the day of the Sabbaths into the synagogues, and he stood up to read.
17 And the little-book of the prophet was handed over to him, and having unrolled the little-book he found the place, the place where it was having been written Spirit

ISAIAH 61 RC DOUAY

The spirit of the Lord is upon me, because the Lord hath anointed me: he hath sent me to preach to the meek, to heal the contrite heart, and to pronounce liberty to the captives, and to declare to them that they are free.

ISAIAH 61 KJ

The spirit of the Lord God is upon me; because the Lord hath anointed me to preach good tidings unto the meek; he hath sent me to bind up the broken-hearted, to proclaim liberty to the captives, and the opening of the prison to them that are bound;

THE KINGDOM INTERLINEAR TRANSLATION

LUKE 4

LUKE 4 17 And was given upon scroll of the prophet Isaias was handed opened the scroll he found the place where it was being written Kupioun, of which on account Ephrasi in me εὐαγγελίσω, τοῦ Χρίστου, καὶ to the captives and the blind, to open the eyes of the blind, and to recover sight to the prisoners, to proclaim the acceptable year of Jehovah.

LUKE 4 ASV

18 *The Spirit of the Lord is upon me;
19 *To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord.

LUKE 4 KJ

18 *The Spirit of the Lord is upon me,
19 To proclaim the acceptable year of the Lord.

IT IS NOT THAT "WHO JESUS IS" IS DIFFICULT TO DETERMINE, BUT THAT MANY SO CALLED "TRANSLATORS" DELIBERATELY MAKE THEIR TRANSLATION TO CONFORM WITH THEIR "THEOLOGY"; NOT GOD'S. IN THE HEBREW OLD TESTAMENT THE TETRAGRAMMATON (See page 1) OCCURS 6,823 TIMES. VERY FEW ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS USE "JEHOVAH", GOD's NAME EVEN IN THE OLD TESTAMENT AS YOU LEARNED ON PAGES 43 AND 44. THOSE WHO ARE FAMILIAR WITH THE King James, probably still the most common, are really not taught "JEHOVAH".

THE GOD OF ISRAEL, David Cooper, 1945

We see still another theophany in Genesis, chapters 18 and 19. To Abraham as he sat in his tent door under the oaks of Mamre, there appeared three men. Two of these, according to 19:1, were angels; but the other was Jehovah himself, who talked most intimately with Abraham concerning the destruction of the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah on account of their wickedness. We are told that, after the flight of Lot with his wife and daughters from Sodom, "Then Jehovah, יְהוָּה, rained upon Sodom and upon Gomorrah brimstone and fire from Jehovah out of heaven; 25 and he overthrew those cities, and all the Plain, and all the inhabitants of the cities, and that which grew upon the ground" (Gen. 19:24, 25). Let us notice that there are two divine personalities appearing in this record. One was upon earth, conversing with Abraham; the other, in heaven. The one upon earth rained down fire from the one in heaven upon the cities of Sodom and Gomorrah. According to this record there are two personalities who are called by the name Jehovah.

The Interlinear HEBREW-ENGLISH BIBLE, Jay Green, 1976

**Genesis 19:24**

> And Jehovah rained down fire and brimstone upon Sodom and Gomorrah from the heavens out of Jehovah. 2

In the following Bibles notice how the first Tetragrammaton is blasphemed by using the word "Lord" instead of "Jehovah", and the second Tetragrammaton is blasphemed by not even translating it. In this way the reader does not begin to understand that there is a "Jehovah" the Father and "Jehovah" the Son.

All of these passages are from Genesis 19:24. 1985 ONE YEAR BIBLE

> 24 Then the Lord rained down fire and flaming tar from heaven upon Sodom and Gomorrah.

1971 THE NEW ENGLISH BIBLE

> 24 Suddenly the Lord rained down fire and brimstone from the skies on Sodom and Gomorrah.

1976 GOOD NEWS BIBLE

> 24 The Lord sent a rain of burning sulfur down from the sky on Sodom and Gomorrah.

1982 THE READER'S DIGEST BIBLE

> 24 The Lord sent a rain of burning sulfur down from the sky on Sodom and Gomorrah.

24 The Lord rained down fire and brimstone from the heavens on Sodom and Gomorrah.

JUDE 7 CT

> 6 And he-condemned cities of Sodom and Gomorrah by an overturn having-reduced them to ashes, having-placed-and-still-placed a copy of future things to ones acting impiously.

If you will read the record of Genesis 19 carefully, you will learn that the planned sin that brought on Sodom's destruction was one of homosexuality.

There were and are many "choice" Jews. There are many Jews "petrified" by God. God has done this for many reasons. First: their very existence, through their continual persecutions and sufferings are "proof" of the truth of all the scriptures. Second: The existence of this very, very large group of Jews is essential for the establishing of the State of Israel which now exists, but to which Elijah must return to restore all-things. (Malachi 4:5 and Matthew 17:11). (Refer to IF-4 also.)

Just as Satan, God's Adversary, has been able to bring chaos to translations of the Bible, I believe that he has also been able to introduce confusion among the Jews. You can certainly see this among the Jews in Israel today. I have already shown you a great deal concerning the Adversary's blasphemy of God's Tabernacle. Remember: the Adversary blasphemes God's name. You have seen some of this in the English translations of the Bible. But I believe that the Adversary, in this respect has done the greatest damage, in this respect among the Jews. The Adversary has done the greatest damage to God's name "Jehovah". It is the "name" of God upon which Israel MUST CALL, before God will answer. Read the following article from Webster's New International Dictionary, 1912.

Adonai (ad'ō-nā'î; ā-dō'nî), n. [Heb. adōnai, lit., my lord.] A Hebrew name for God, usually translated in the Old Testament by the word "Lord." The later Jews, as a rule, use its vowel points to spell out the tetragrammaton YHVH, "the incommunicable name," and in reading substitute "Adonai," except when Adonai follows or precedes it in the text, when it is pronounced "Elohim." See TETRAGRAMMATON.

Tetra·gram·ma·ton (tet′ra gram′a tān′) n. [ME. < Gr. tetragrammaton < tetra-, four + grammata, a letter (see GRAM)]. the four consonants of the ancient Hebrew name for God (variously transliterated JHVH, IHVH, JHVH, YHVH, YHWH), considered too sacred to be spoken aloud; the word Adonai (Lord) is substituted for this name in utterance, and the vowels of Adonai or Elohim (God) are inserted in Hebrew texts, so that the modern reconstructions are Yahweh, Jehovah, etc.

2 SAMUEL 7:18,19,19

18 Then David the king went in, and sat before Jehovah; and he said, "Who am I, O Lord, and my house, that thou hast brought me thus far? 19 And this was yet a small thing in thine eyes, O Lord; but thou hast spoken also of thy servant's house for a great while to come, and this too after the manner of men, O Lord.

Where the small dot is, the Hebrew word is "Jehovah" but the Jews read "Adonai" which means "Lord". Where the big asterisks are; mark the places where "Adonai" itself occurs and is translated correctly "Lord". At this point you can hardly say "Adonai, Adonai", so in this combination the Jews say "Elohim" for Jehovah, which is not what is written in the text. Therefore one place you find "Jehovah" replaced by reading "Adonai" and the other place reading "Elohim". Confusing?
WE COME NOW TO A VERY CRITICAL AND IMPORTANT SUBJECT ON WHICH I HAVE ALREADY EXPRESSED MY OPINION. THE SUBJECT IS THE MATTER OF A "TRANSLATION". THE DICTIONARY GIVES THE FOLLOWING DEFINITION: "THE ACT OR PROCESS OR AN INSTANCE OF TRANSLATING, ESPECIALLY FROM ONE LANGUAGE TO ANOTHER". CONSIDER THE FIRST TWO EXAMPLES.

The important word to consider in this case, is the word "to-translate-with". I will underline this word in the following passages. Consider the language in which the first word is spoken, and study the way it is "translated".

MARK 15:34

34 καὶ τῇ ἐνάτῃ ὥρᾳ And 'to the ninth hour

THE GREEK MEANING: 'Ελισα 'Ελληνικά λαμπάκια σαβοχθανέα; δὲ έστιν

The word Immanuel is a Hebrew word which needs to be "translated" into Greek. The Greek meaning is given, in Greek which we translate into English. Here is the Syro-chaldaic form (Alford) which has to be translated into Greek, which is then "translated" into English. Study two more passages.

JOHN 1:38

38 καὶ οἱ Ἰτζούς καὶ δεσπότες αὐτοῖς but the Jesus and having viewed them

Here the Greek word "Rabbi" is translated to the Greek word "Didaskalē" which means "teacher". This is the same sequence in the two examples above. But when we come to the Hebrew word, that is translated "Messiah" instead of translating the Greek word "Khrìstos", the word is transliterated into "Christ". Therefore the transliterated word "Christ" replaces "Messiah". The New Testament therefore loses its appeal to the Jews to whom it was given.

Very early the word "church" was added by Gentiles; a word that does not exist any place in Scripture. (Refer to IF-104) The word "church" is derived from idolatry. (See IF-57, KURIAKON). The Passover was replaced by Easter as you will find in the King James, Acts 12:4. God's name was blasphemed by omis- sion and replaced by "Lord". The Jews underwent all kinds of torture to force them to accept this paganism and join the "Church".

Jehovah chose Jews to write the entire New Testament: Matthew, Mark, Luke, John, Paul, James, Peter and Jude. With the Gentile anti-Semitism steadily increasing, the Gentiles have decided to rewrite the New Testament to meet their own ideas. These so-called "translations" fill the bookstores.

LET ME CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO A STATEMENT IN ENCYCLOPAEDIA JUDAICA, VOL.11 PAGE 1410. "Even the name 'Christians' and the word 'Christos' are Greek translations of the word 'Messiah'."
LET ME CALL YOUR ATTENTION TO A GREEK WORD THAT ONLY OCCURS TWICE; IN EPHESIANS 4:14 AND EPHESIANS 6:11. THE BOOK OF EPHESIANS IS ONLY 6 CHAPTERS LONG; I SUGGEST YOU READ THE WHOLE BOOK.

EPHESIANS 4 CT

14 In-order that we-might no-longer be infants, being-tossed by-waves and being-brought-around by-every strong wind of-the-teaching in the dice-playing of-the MEN, in craftiness toward the method of-the leading-astray,

EPHESIANS 6 CT

11 YOU-clothe-yourselves-in the full-armour of-the God toward YOUR being-able to-stand to the methods of-the slanderer;

Perhaps the most effective way that the Adversary has of influencing people is his ability to control Bible translations. I have shown the consistency that the Adversary influences the translations into English, one particular word at a time.

THE WORD "CHURCH" FOR GREEK "EKKŁESIA".

Jesus said to Peter: "Upon this rock I-shall-build-up my assembly". Jesus did not say that Peter would build the "church". Not only is the word "church" falsely inserted but the perfect tense verb is falsely translated. Jesus said to Peter: "And what-(thing) if you-might-bind on the earth, it-will-be having-been-bound-and-still-bound in the heavens; etc." See IF-sheet 104 as well as IF-sheets 10, 29, 32, 33 and 50.

THE GREEK WORD "KOILIA" MUST BE TRANSLATED "BELLY".

In our day and time I would probably say the next word that we must surely consider is the word "koilia" which should always be translated "belly"; yet 12 times in English this word is wrongly translated "womb". If Jesus was conceived in the "womb", Luke 2:21 then Jesus was a man, not God. The Bible says in Luke 2:21, "---before he (was) to-be-taken-together in the belly". Jesus laid aside his form of God and entered the body prepared for him by the Father in Mary's body. (If-sheets 68, 36, 39, 56, 64, 85)


In The Geneva Bible of 1602 "koilia" was still translated by "womb" in about the same critical verses as the Tyndale translation above; particularly Luke 2:21, Luke 1:42 and Galatians 1:15. In this translation therefore you will still incorrectly find Jesus as a "human being". Refer to the Teaching Dictionary page 146.

U.S. NEWS & WORLD REPORT, APRIL 8, 1996

"IN SEARCH OF JESUS. WHO WAS HE? NEW APPRAISALS OF HIS LIFE AND ITS MEANING". *(This is on the cover)* Page 52 John Crossan: "Jesus was a revolutionary peasant--He was Jewish cynic ---", etc.
At the bottom of page 50 I called attention to U.S. NEWS & WORLD REPORT, April 8, 1996. The question they raised was "IN SEARCH OF JESUS. WHO WAS HE?" If you have come this far in this book you may have a very good idea of the answer to that question. Let us look at some passages in the Consistent New Testament where Jesus calls himself "the son of-the MAN". "MAN" in these references is the Greek word "anthrôpos", and is translated by "MAN" 551 times in KJ New Testament. This word refers to "mankind"; both men and women. For example: "Man shall not live by bread alone". Matt. 4:4. Let us consider some of Jesus' own statements as to who he IS, not WAS. Jehovah laid aside his "form of God" in order to enter the body in Mary just moments before delivery.

MARK 2 CT
27 And he was saying to them, The Sabbath came to pass because of the MAN, not the MAN because of the Sabbath.
28 So that the son of the MAN is Jehovah even of the Sabbaths.

MATTHEW 12 CT
5 Or read-YOU not in the law, that on the Sabbaths the priests in the temple are profaning the Sabbath, and they are guiltless?
6 But I am saying to YOU, that a greater than the temple is here.
7 But if YOU had come to know what it is, I am willing mercy and not sacrifice, not likely YOU pronounced guilty the ones guilty.
8 For the son of the MAN is Jehovah also of the Sabbath.

LUKE 6 CT
1 But it came to pass in a second-first Sabbath, he to-be proceeding through through the sown-fields; and his disciples were plucking-off the ears, and they were eating, rubbing-in-pieces with the hands.
2 But some of the Pharisees said to them, Why are YOU doing which-thing is not legitimate to be doing in the Sabbaths?
3 And having answered the Jesus said to them, Neither read-YOU this-thing which David did, once-when he himself hungered and the-ones being with him?
4 As he went in into the home of the God, and he took the loaves of the plan, and he ate, and he gave also to the-ones with him, which it is not legitimate to eat unless the priests only?
5 And he was saying to them, That the son of the MAN is Jehovah also of the Sabbath.

JOHN 8 CT
28 The Jesus therefore said to them, At the time that YOU might raise to-a-height the son of the MAN, then YOU will come to know for yourselves that I myself am, and I am doing nothing from myself, BUT according as my Father taught me, these things I am speaking.
29 And the one having sent me is with me, the Father let me not be alone, because I myself am doing always the things pleasing to him.

LEVITICUS 16 ASV
16 And Jehovah spake unto Moses, after the death of the two sons of Aaron, when they drew near before Jehovah, and died; 2 and Jehovah said unto Moses, Speak unto Aaron thy brother, that he come not at all times into the holy place within the veil, before the mercy-seat which is upon the ark; that he die not: for I will appear in the cloud upon the mercy-seat.

EXODUS 3 ASV
14 And God said unto Moses, "I AM THAT I AM:" and he said, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, "I AM hath sent me unto you. 15 And God said moreover unto Moses, Thus shalt thou say unto the children of Israel, "Jehovah, the God of your fathers, the God of Abraham, the God of Isaac, and the God of Jacob, hath sent me unto you; this is my name for ever, and this is my memorial unto all generations.

* See page 7. Refer to pages 156 through 173 in The Teaching Dictionary for proof that "Jehovah" is indicated in the New Testament by the Greek word "KURIOS" without the article. "The first MAN (Adam was) out of earth made of dust, the second MAN (Jesus) out of heaven". (1 Cor.15:47 CT) Jesus was "the son of the MAN" in so far that the body in Mary was of "similar" flesh. (Page 22).

JOHN 8 CT

12 Again therefore the Jesus spoke to them, saying, I myself-am the light of the world; the one following me will by no means walk around in the darkness, but he will have the light of the life.

13 The Pharisees therefore said to him, You yourself-are bearing-witness of yourself; your witness is not true.

14 Jesus answered and said to them, Even if I myself might be bearing-witness concerning myself, my witness is true, because I am knowing- absolutely from whence I came and where I am withdrawing; but you yourselves are not knowing absolutely, from whence I am coming and where I am withdrawing.

23 And he said to them, YOU yourselves are out-of the things below, I myself-am out-of the things above; YOU yourselves are out-of this world, I myself-am not out-of this world.

24 I said therefore to YOU that YOU yourselves--will die off in YOUR sins; for if YOU might not trust that I myself-am, YOU yourselves--will die off in YOUR sins.

25 Therefore they were saying to him, Who are you yourself? And the Jesus said to them, Something which I am even speaking to YOU, the beginning.

28 The Jesus therefore said to them, At-the-time that YOU might raise-to-a-height the son of the man, then YOU will come-to know for yourselves that I myself-am and I am doing nothing from myself, but according as my Father taught me, these things I am speaking.

29 And the one having sent me is with me, the Father let me not be alone, because I myself-am doing always the things pleasing to him.

30 As he was speaking these things many trusted with reference to him.

31 The Jesus therefore was saying to the Jews having trusted and still trusting him, IF YOU yourselves--might remain in the word, namely the mine, YOU are truly my disciples.

32 And YOU will come to know the truth for yourselves, and the truth will make you free.

42 The Jesus said therefore to them, If the God was YOUR Father, YOU were likely cherishing me, for I myself came out of the God and I am present; for neither have I come and am still coming from myself, but that one dispatched me.

43 Because of what are YOU not coming to know the speech namely the mine? Because YOU are not being able to be hearing the word namely the mine.

44 YOU yourselves are out of the father namely slanderer and the desires of YOUR father YOU are willing to be doing. That one was MAN-killer from the beginning and he has not stood and is not standing in the truth, because truth is not in him. At-the-time that he might be speaking the lie, he is speaking out of his own things; because he is a liar and the father of it.

45 But because I myself-am saying the truth, YOU are not trusting in me.

46 Who out of YOU is reproving me concerning sin? But if I am speaking truth, because of what are YOU yourselves not trusting in me?

47 The one being out-of the God is hearing the sayings of the God; because of this YOU yourselves are not hearing, because YOU are not out of the God.

56 YOUR father Abraham exulted to himself in-order that he might see the day namely the mine, and he saw and he was rejoiced.

57 The Jesus therefore said to him, YOU are not yet having fifty years, and have you seen and still see Abraham?

58 The Jesus said to them, Amen, amen, I am saying to YOU before Abraham to-be coming to be I myself-am.

59 Therefore they lifted up stones in-order that they might cast upon him; but Jesus was hidden, and he went out of the temple, having gone through through midst of them, and he was thus leading past.

MATTHEW 12 CT

32 And whatsoever might say a word against the son of the man it will be forgiven to him, but whatsoever might say against the Holy Spirit it will not be forgiven to him, neither in this age nor in the one future.

Looking back to pages 51 and 7 remember Exodus 3; "I SHALL BE
BECAUSE I SHALL BE", and looking further at verse 14, "I SHALL BE" hath sent me (Moses) unto you (the children of Israel). Remember there are 3 personalities (not persons) in the Trinity. It must be then that it was Jehovah the son that appeared on the mercy-seat, because Jehovah the Father is present everywhere and the son is the only physical image of the Trinity, as you have learned earlier. It is this Jehovah the son that is also Jesus.

HOW MOSES MADE WAR WITH THE ETHIOPIANS.

§ 1. Moses, therefore, when he was born, and brought up in the foregoing manner, and came to the age of maturity, made his virtue manifest to the Egyptians; and showed that he was born for the bringing them down, and raising the Israelites; and the occasion he laid hold of was this:—The Ethiopians, who are next neighbors to the Egyptians, made an inroad into their country, which they seized upon, and carried off the effects of the Egyptians, who, in their rage, fought against them, and revenged the affronts they had received from them; but, being overcome in battle, some of them were slain, and the rest ran away in a shamefull manner, and by that means saved themselves; whereupon the Ethiopians followed after them in the pursuit, and thinking that it would be a mark of cowardice if they did not subdue all Egypt, they went on to subdue the rest with greater vehemence; and when they had tasted the sweets of the country, they never left off the prosecution of the war; and as the nearest parts had not courage enough at first to fight with them, they proceeded as far as Memphis and the sea itself; while not one of the cities was able to oppose them. The Egyptians under this sad oppression betook themselves to their oracles and prophecies, and when God had given them this counsel, to make use of Moses the Hebrew, and take his assistance, the king commanded his daughter to produce him, that he might be the general* of their army. Upon which, when she had made him swear that he would do him no harm, she delivered him to the king, and supposed his assistance would be of great advantage to them. She withal reproached the priest, who, when they had before admonished the Egyptians to kill him, was not ashamed now to own their want of his help.

1. So Moses, at the persuasion both of Thermuthis, and the king himself, cheerfully undertook the business; and the sacred scribes of both nations were glad; those of the Egyptians that they should at once overcome their enemies by his valor, and that by the same piece of management Moses would be slain; but those of the Hebrews, that they should escape from the Egyptians, because Moses was to be their general; but Moses prevented the enemies, and took and led his army before those enemies were apprized of his attacking them; for he did not march by the river, but by land, where he gave a wonderful demonstration of his sagacity; for when the ground was difficult to be passed over, because of the multitude of serpents (which it produces in vast numbers, and indeed is singular in some of those productions, which other countries do not breed, and yet such as are worse than others in power and mischief, and an unusual fierceness of sight, some of which ascend out of the ground unseen, and also fly in the air, and so come upon men at unawares, and do them a mischief). Moses invented a wonderful stratagem to preserve the army safe, and without hurt;
for he made baskets like unto arks, and filled them with ibes, and carried them along with them; which animal is the greatest enemy to serpents imaginable, for they fly from them when they come near them; and as they fly they are caught and devoured by them, as if it were done by the harts; but the ibes are tame creatures, and only enemies to the serpentine kind; but about these ibes I say no more at present, since the Greeks themselves are not unacquainted with this sort of bird. As soon, therefore as Moses was come to the land which was the breeder of these serpents, he let loose the ibes, and by their means repelled the serpentine kind, and used them for his assistants before the army came upon that ground. When he had therefore proceeded thus on his journey, he came upon the Ethiopians before they had expected him; and joining battle with them he beat them, and deprived them of the hopes they had of success against the Egyptians, and went on in overthrowing their cities, and indeed made a great slaughter of these Ethiopians. Now when the Egyptian army had once tasted of this prosperous success, by the means of Moses, they did not slacken their diligence, insomuch that the Ethiopians were in danger of being reduced to slavery, and all sorts of destruction; and at length they retired to Saba, which was a royal city of Ethiopia, which Cambyses afterwards named Meroc, after the name of his own sister. The place was to be besieged with very great difficulty, since it was both encompassed by the Nile, quite round, and the other rivers, Astapus and Astaboras, made it a very difficult thing for such as attempted to pass over them; for the city was situate in a retired place, and was inhabited after the manner of an island, being encompassed with a strong wall, and having the rivers to guard them from their enemies, and having great ramparts between the wall and the rivers, insomuch, that when the waters come with the greatest violence it can never be drowned; which ramparts make it next to impossible for even such as are gotten over the rivers to take the city. However, while Moses was uneasy at the army's lying idle (for the enemies durst not come to a battle), this accident happened:—That ibis was the daughter of the king of the Ethiopians; she happened to see Moses as he led the army near the walls, and fought with great courage; and admiring the subtility of his undertakings, and believing him to be the author of the Egyptians' success, when they had before despaired of recovering their liberty, and to be the occasion of the great danger the Ethiopians were in, when they had before boasted of their great achievements, she fell deeply in love with him; and upon the prevalence of that passion, sent to him the most faithful of all her servants to discourse with him about their marriage. He thereupon accepted the offer, on condition she would procure the delivering up of the city; and gave her the assurance of an oath to take her to his wife; and that when he had once taken possession of the city, he would not break his oath to her. No sooner was the agreement made, but it took effect immediately; and when Moses had cut off the Ethiopians, he gave thanks to God, and consummated his marriage, and led the Egyptians back to their own land.

CONTINUE WITH MOSES ON PAGE 53.
ON PAGES 37, 38, 39, 40, 41, AND 42 YOU HAD ONE OR MORE VERSES THAT HAVE THE NAME MOSES. MOSES' NAME OCCURS 80 TIMES IN THE NEW TESTAMENT, AS YOU SHOULD RECALL. OUT OF THESE 80 TIMES I WANT TO PUT ON THIS PAGE JUST A FEW OF THOSE VERSES THAT MAKE IT MOST CLEAR AS TO WHOM JESUS INDICATED HE WAS AND WHAT AUTHORITY HE HAD.

JOHN 3 CT

12 If I said the earthly-things to-YOU, and YOU are not trusting, how if I-might-say to-YOU the-things in-the-heavenlies will-YOU-trust?
13 And not-one has ascended-and-is-still-ascended into the heaven unless the one having-descended out-of the heaven, the son of the MAN the one being in the heaven.
14 And according-as Moses raised-to-a-height the serpent in the wilderness, thus it is essential the son of the MAN to-be-raised-to-a-height.
15 In-order-that every-one the one trusting with-reference-to him might not perish, BUT he-might-be-having life eternal.

LUKE 24 CT

26 Was it NOT essential the Messiah to suffer these-things and to go-in into his glory?
27 And having-begun from Moses and from all the prophets he was-interpreting to them in all the scriptures the-things concerning himself.

YOU HAVE SEEN THAT "THE WORD" WAS IN THE GARDEN WITH ADAM AND EVE. (page 2) "THE WORD" APPEARED TO ABRAM AS MELCHIZEDEK. (p.5). GOD WAS KNOWN TO ABRAHAM AS "GOD ALMIGHTY". (p.8) GOD MADE HIMSELF KNOWN TO MOSES AS "JEHOVAH". (page 7). JEHOVAH EMPLOYED HIMSELF OF THE FORM OF GOD, AND ENTERED THE BODY PREPARED FOR HIM IN MARY JUST MOMENTS BEFORE DELIVERY. (page 20)

The passages above certainly do not indicate that Jesus was an ordinary child. Notice the "hands" pointing above to the fact that he descended out of heaven. Beginning at Moses he explained the scriptures concerning himself.

Jesus was sent to the sheep of Israel, "having-been-and-still-being-destroyed", not to Gentiles. One passage below shows Jesus' answer in dealing with a Gentile. (Matt.15) The other passage shows Jesus' orders to the 12 apostles.

MATTHEW 15 CT:21

21 And having-gone out the Jesus retired into the parts of Tyre and of Sidon: GENETKI.
22 And behold, a Canaanite woman from those territories, having-come-out screamed to-him, saying, You-have-pity-on me, Lord, son of David; my daughter is being badly possessed-by-a-demon.
23 But the one answered to her not a word. And his disciples having-come near were-interrogating him, saying, You-release her, because she is crying at the back of us.
24 But the one having-answered said, I was not dispatched unless with-reference-to the sheep, namely-the ones having-been-and-still-being-destroyed of the household of Israel.
25 But the one having-come was worshipping to-him, saying, Lord, you-be-helping for me.
26 But the one having-answered said, It is not fine to take the bread of the children, and to cast to the little-dogs.
27 But the one said, Yea, Lord: for even the little-dogs are eating from the crumbs namely-the ones falling from the table of their lords.
28 Then the Jesus having-answered said to her, O woman, great is your trust; let it-come-to be to-you as you are-willing. And her daughter was-cured from that hour.

MATTHEW 10 CT:5

5 The Jesus dispatched these twelve, having-delivered-a-message to-them, saying, Might-YOU not go-away into a way of nations, and might-YOU not go into a city of Samaritans.
6 But YOU be-proceeding rather to the sheep, namely-the ones having-been-and-still-being-destroyed of the household of Israel.
7 But proceeding YOU be-preaching, saying, that the kingdom of the heavens has-drawn-near-and-is-still-near.

LUKE 19 CT

10 For the son of the MAN came to-seek and to-save the thing having-been-and-still-perishing.

MARK 10 CT

45 For even the son of the MAN came not to be-ministered-to, BUT to-minister, and to give his soul a ransom instead of many.

LUKE 19 CT

9 But the Jesus said to him, that today salvation came-to-be in this home, in as much as he himself also is a son of Abraham.
10 For the son of the MAN came to-seek and to-save the thing having-been-and-still-perishing.
THE FACT OF BIBLE TRUTH DEPENDS ON THE TRUTH OF OUR GREEK NEW TESTAMENT. WE HAVE SEEN MANY FACTS ON THE TRUTH OF WHICH WE CAN ANCHOR OUR TRUST. THERE IS AT THE HEART OF THESE TRUTHS ONE AMAZING TRUTH WHICH IS NOT COMMON TO ANY OTHER FAITH. VARIOUS FAITHS HAVE THEIR "VIRGIN-BORN" SAVIOURS. WHILE JESUS WAS BORN FROM THE VIRGIN MARY, THIS RECORD HINGES ON TWO VERY VERY IMPORTANT GREEK WORDS. ONE OF THESE WORDS IS THE ENGLISH WORD "BELLY", FROM THE GREEK WORD "KOILIA", WHICH MUST ALWAYS BE TRANSLATED BY THE WORD "BELLY" AS I HAVE SHOWN YOU MANY TIMES. READ THE FOLLOWING TRANSLATIONS AND NOTE THE WORD "KOILIA" WHICH SHOULD BE "BELLY", MARKED WITH A STAR.

LUKE 1:39-45 TYNDALE'S NEW TESTAMENT, 1534.

+ And Mary arose in those days, and went into the mountains with haste, into a city of Jewry and entered into the house of Zachary, and saluted Elizabeth. And it fortuned, as Elizabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe sprang in her belly. And Elizabeth was filled with the holy ghost, and cried with a loud voice, and said: Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy womb. And whence happeneth this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me? For lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe sprang in my belly for joy. And blessed art thou that believest: for those things shall be performed which were told thee from the Lord.

THE GENEVA BIBLE, 1602.
LUKE 1:39-45

39 ¶ And Mary arose in those days, and went into the m hill country with haste to a n city of Juda,
40 And entered into the house of Zacharias, and saluted Elizabedeth.
41 And it came to passe, as Elizabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe sprang in her belly, and Elizabeth was filled with the holy Ghost.
42 And she cried with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, because the fruit of thy womb is blessed.
43 And whence cometh this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?
44 For loe, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe sprang in my belly for joy.
45 And blessed is she that believed: for those things shall be performed which were told thee from the Lord.

LUKE 1:39-45 CT

39 But having-stood-up, Mary in these days proceeded into the mountainous-country with diligence, into a city of Judah,
40 And she-went-in into the home-of-Zacharias and she-greeted the Elizabeth.
41 And it-came-to-pass as the Elizabeth heard the greeting of the Mary, the baby leaped in her belly; and the Elizabeth was-filled-full-of-the-Holy Spirit,
42 And she-exclaimed with-a-great voice and said, Having-been-and-still-blessed are you among women, and having-been-and-still-blessed is the fruit-of-your-belly.
43 And from-whence is this-thing to-me, in-order-that the mother-of-my Lord might-come to me?
44 For behold, as the voice of-your greeting came-to-be into my ears, the baby leaped in my belly in exultation.
45 And happy is the-woman having-trusted, because it-will-be perfectness to-the-things having-been-and-still-spoken to-her from Jehovah.

LUKE 1:40-45 KJ

40 And entered into the house of Zechari’ah, and saluted Elisabeth.
41 And it came to pass, that, when Elisabeth heard the salutation of Mary, the babe leaped in her (womb) and Elisabeth was filled with the Holy Ghost:
42 And she spake out with a loud voice, and said, Blessed art thou among women, and blessed is the fruit of thy (womb)
43 And whence is this to me, that the mother of my Lord should come to me?
44 For, lo, as soon as the voice of thy salutation sounded in mine ears, the babe leaped in my (womb) for joy.
45 And blessed is she that believed: for there shall be a performance of those things which were told her from the Lord.

HANDS POINT TO WHICH TRANSLATIONS ABOVE ARE WRONG, INFLUENCED BY THE IDOLATRY IN THE CHURCH.
SEE IF-sheets 11,15,32,48, 51,57,59,60,61, etc.

BOTH TYNDALE’S AND THE GENEVA NEW TESTAMENTS INDICATE THAT THE FIRST AND THIRD TRIMESTERS WERE UNDERSTOOD BY 1534 A.D.
WHILE THE WORD "BELLY (KOILIA)" IS VERY CRITICAL AND MUST BE TRANSLATED "BELLY", AND ONLY "BELLY" AT ALL TIMES; THERE IS A WORD IN GREEK FOR "WOMB (GASTEEER)" WHICH SHOULD AT ALL TIMES BE TRANSLATED "WOMB" AND ONLY "WOMB" AT ALL TIMES.

THE MOST CRITICAL WORD WITH WHICH WE MUST STUDY IN CONNECTION WITH THE WORDS ABOVE IS THE GREEK WORD "SULLABANW (TO-TAKE-TOGETHER). THIS WORD NEEDS NO OTHER MEANING IN THE GREEK NEW TESTAMENT, BUT FROM THE INFLUENCE OF THE "LATIN" THIS WORD HAS BEEN GIVEN A SORT OF SECONDARY MEANING. THE ENGLISH WORD GIVEN, ALTHOUGH NEVER NECESSARY, IS THE WORD "CONCEIVE". THIS WORD IN IDOLATRY BECOMES NECESSARY BECAUSE IDOLATRY IS FULL OF "VIRGIN-BORN" SAVIORS. JESUS WAS NOT CONCEIVED BY THE HOLY SPIRIT IN MARY'S WOMB, AS YOU SHOULD KNOW BY THIS TIME.

LUKE 2:21

† And when the eighth day was come that the child should be circumcised, his name was called Jesus, which was named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

LUKE 2:21 GENEVA

†* And when the eight days were accomplished, that they should circumcise the child, his name was then called Jesus, which was named of the Angel, before he was conceived in the womb.

LUKE 2:21 KJ

† 21 And when eight days were accomplished for the circumcising of the child, his name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

All of these translations are influenced by the Roman Catholic. †

See the six translations from various current New Testaments on page 17 that follow the passages and result in Jesus being a human being, not God. So the question is raised, "Who is Jesus?" There is no reason whatever to change Luke 2:21 to agree with all of the pagan births from the virgins of the idolatry. Consider now the result when the Greek words are given their true meanings.

LUKE 2:21 CT

21 And when eight days were-fully-filled to-circumcise the pre-teen-child, his name also was-called Jesus, the-one he-was called by the angel before he was to-be-taken-together in the belly.

THE BIBLE TEACHES THAT GOD LAID ASIDE HIS FORM OF GOD, NAMED JEHOVAH TO MOSES, AND ENTERED THE BODY, "RENDERED THOROUGHLY FIT FOR HIM BY THE FATHER" WHEN THAT BODY WAS READY IN MARY'S BELLY, JUST MOMENTS BEFORE DELIVERY. THUS THE MIRACLE WAS ABOUT TO BEGIN. JEHOVAH THE SON, BECAME, "THE SON OF THE-MAN", JESUS THE SAVIOUR, THE "SLAVE' FOR THE FATHER, TO GO TO THE CROSS FOR ISRAEL AND US, SOMETHING NO HUMAN BEING COULD DO. NO WONDER THEY ASK WHO JESUS IS FOR JESUS HAS GONE BACK TO HIS FORMER GLORY AT THE RIGHT HAND OF THE FATHER, WHO ALSO IS-INTERCEDING IN-BEHALF-OF US. (Romans 8:34).

All that I have said depends on the accuracy of the Hebrew and Greek Testaments. The Hebrew Old Testament begins with what God gave to Moses. If we depended on their accuracy alone it would be sufficient; but we have much more, much much more proof. Jehovah deposited an entirely separated world of people through Abraham and Sarah, Isaac, and Jacob, whom God named Israel. The existence of Israel has been permanent, century after century. All kind of hardship has been put upon these people, whether in diaspora or galut, (IF-42) and yet today the State of Israel exists again.
I have shown a little of the adversary's system developed in the so-called "Church". Let me give you a paragraph from a book, "The Religions of India", by Edward Washburn Hopkins, 1895, p.557. This paragraph will help you to better understand how paganism enters the "Church". Underlining is mine.

The Religions of India

But to the other side of India's contact with the West we have as yet barely alluded. India has given as she has received. What influence has she had upon Western cults and beliefs?

The worship that substituted idols for ideal forms we have traced back to the end of the Vedic period. It is not, however, a mark of early Brahmanism, nor is it a pronounced feature before the age of Buddhism. But in Buddha's time, or soon after, flourished the worship of images, and with it the respect for relics. The latter feature of the new religion made necessary shrines to keep the holy objects, sacred museums, which soon became the formal stūpas, above-ground and under-ground, and these made the first temples of India.

Fully developed, they became the great religious buildings affected by Buddhism, with their idol service, prostrations, repetitions of prayers, dim religious light (lamp-service), offerings of flowers, fruits, etc. From this source may have been derived many of the details in the Roman Catholic worship, which appears to have taken from Buddhism the rosary, originally a mark of the Čivāte. By what is, to say the least, an extraordinary coincidence, each of these churches is conspicuous for its use of holy water, choirs, sacred pictures, tonsure, vestments, the bell in religious service, the orders of nuns, monks, and the vows of the monastic system. The most curious loan made by the Roman and Greek churches is, however, the quasi-worship of Gotama Buddha himself (so far as a Romanist worship his saints), for, under cover of the Barlaam and Josaphat story, Buddha has found a niche as a saint in the row of canonized Catholic worthies, and has his saint-day in the calendar of the Greek and Roman churches.

But it is not his mother who is the Virgin of Lamasim, which has made of Buddha the Supreme God.

The following paragraph is from the same book, page 565, 566. The same kind of so-called Christianity persecuted the Jews relentlessly, with all kinds of torture. See IF-104 for an explanation of how the word "Church" was falsely used to represent the "assembly" which Jesus is building. (IF-114)

For against what odds had not the early missionaries to struggle! Not the heathen, but the Christians barred the way against Christianity. Four hundred years ago the Portuguese descended upon the Hindus, cross and sword in hand. For a whole century these valorous immigrants, with unheeded cruelty and tyranny, cheated, stripped, and slaughtered the natives. After they came the Dutch, but Dutch or Portuguese, it was the same. For it was merely another century, during which a new hand of Christianity hesitated at no crime or outrage, at no meanness or barbarity, which should win them power in India. In 1535 the Dutch were conquered by the English, who, becoming now the chief standard-bearers of the Christian church committed, under menacing, more offences against decency, honor, honesty, and humanity than is pleasant for believer or unbeliever to record; and when their own theft had brought revolt, knew no better way to impress the Hindu with the power of (Christianity) than to revive the Mogul horror and slay (in their victims' fearful belief) both soul and body alike by showing their captives from the cannon's mouth. Such was Christianity's example.  

This kind of Christianity exists because Luke 2:21 in the KJ has, "His name was called JESUS, which was so named of the angel before he was conceived in the womb". CT, "—before he was to-be-taken-together in the belly". (Koilia).

There are hundreds of places where the article is before Jesus. Most translators do not translate the article "the" even though it is in the Greek text, why? Might some of these articles be more important in a different way? Do you remember that the Greek word "kurios" without the article should be translated Jehovah? This is the way God's name is brought into the New Testament; though Jehovah may not be the correct spelling, there are no vowels in the Hebrew word. When there is an article before "kurios", it is then translated "the Lord". (See pages 156-173 in "A Teaching Dictionary" for proof.)

I propose to show that the Greek article before Jesus operates in a similar manner. Saying the Greek name "Ieesous" or the name "Jesus" in English posses no problem. The presence of an article "the" before Jesus, may indicate that Jesus should be translated. When an article (the) is in the Bible text before "kurios" we translate the meaning, "the Lord". I believe that with an article before "Ieesous" we should translate; "the Savior." This way we have the true emphasis and meaning of Jesus.

ACTS 13:18

16 But Paul having-stood-up and having-beckoned-with the hand said: Men Israelites and the ones themselves-fearing the God, YOU-hear.
17 The God of this people Israel chose-for-himself our fathers, and he-raised the people to-a-height in the dwelling-abroad in the land of Egypt, and with a high arm he-led them out-of-it,
18 And approximately forty-years time he-wore their manners in the wilderness,
19 And having-lowered seven nations in the land Canaan he-distributed-by-lot to-them their land;
20 And after these-things, approximately four-hundred and fifty years he-gave judges till Samuel the prophet.
21 And-thence they-requested a king, and the God gave to-them the Saul son of Cis, a man out-of the tribe of Benjamin, forty years;
22 And having-shifted him he-raised the David for-them with-reference-to a king, and to-whom having-borne-witness he-said: I-found David the one of the Jesse, a man according-to my heart, who will-do all my wills.
23 From the seed of this one the God according-to promise led-to the Israeli a Saviour, Jesus.

NEW TESTAMENT GREEK FOR BEGINNERS

WHY?

WHEN GOD PUT THEM IN.

CONSIDER THE NAME DAVID IN VERSE 22. WHY IS THE ARTICLE BEFORE DAVID THE FIRST TIME AND THE ARTICLE IS NOT THERE THE SECOND TIME?

Let us translate the meaning of David the first time and simply use the name "David" the second time. "...he-raised the 'beloved' for-them with-reference-to king, and to-whom having-borne-witness he-said: I-found David the (one) of-the Jesse, a man according-to my heart, who will-do all my wills." Read verse 23 very carefully: "From the seed of this (one) the God according-to promise led-to the Israeli a Saviour, Jesus."

The name "Jesus" is today used very loosely by people who do not know who Jesus is. The preachers tell an audience to simply believe in Jesus who died on the cross for them. Mary is said to be "the Mother of God". This is not true and comes from paganism. Mary is the mother of Jesus, not God. The word "Jesus" has become a word used to express outrage. Then there is the term, "Jesus freak". Then there are "scholars?" who even vote on what Jesus "really" said.
21 But she-will-bring-forth a son, and you-will-call his name Jesus; for he himself-will-save his people from their sins.

25 And he-was not coming-to-know her till of-which time she-brought-forth her son namely-the first-born; and he-called his name Jesus.

LUKE 7 CT
37 And behold, a woman in the city, one-who was a sinner, having-come-to-know-thoroughly that he-is-reclining-again in the house of the Pharisee, having-obtained an alabaster-box of-or-perfumed-oil,
38 And having-stood beside his feet, behind, weeping, she-began to-be-wetting his feet with the tears, and she-was-wiping-them-dry with the hairs of her head, and she-was-kissing his feet tenderly, and she was-anointing them with the perfumed oil.
39 But the Pharisee, namely-the-one having-called him, having-seen, said within himself, saying, If this-one was a prophet, he-was likely coming-to-know who is of what-quality the woman, the-one-who is-handling of him is, because she is a sinner.
40 And having-answered the Jesus said to him, Simon, I-am-having something to-say to you. But the-one is-stating, Teacher, you-say it.
41 There were two needy-debtors to-a-certain lender; the one was-being-indebted five-hundred denarii, but the different-one fifty.
42 But as they were not having it to give-back he-bestowed-a-favor to both: You-say, therefore which of them will-cherish him much-more?
43 But having-answered the Simon said, I-assume that one to-whom he-bestowed the much-more favor. But the-one said to him, You-judged straightly.
44 And having-been-turned to the woman, he-was-stating to the Simon, Are you-looking-at this woman? I-came into your house, you-gave not water upon my feet, but she herself-wet my feet with the tears, and she-wiped them dry with the hairs of her head.
45 You gave not a kiss to me, but this-one from of-which I-came in wanted not throughout, kissing my feet tenderly.
46 You-anointed not my head with-oil, but this one anointed my feet with-perfumed-oil.
47 For sake of which I-am-saying to you, her sins, namely-the many, have-been-and-still-are-forgiven; because she cherishes much, but to whom is being-forgiven a little-bit he-is-cherishing a little-bit.
48 But he-said to her, Your sins have-been-and-still-are-forgiven.
49 And the-ones lying-back-together began to be-saying among themselves, Who is this who even is-forgiving sins? But he-said to the woman, Your trust has-saved-and-still-saves you; you-he-proceeding into peace.

LUKE 10 CT
25 And behold some lawyer stood-up tempting him, and saying, Teacher, having-done what, shall I inherit life eternal?
26 But he-said to him, In the law what has been-and-is-still-written, how are you-reading?
27 But the-one having-answered said, You-will-cherish Jehovah your God out of your total heart and out-of your total soul and out-of your total strength and out-of your total intellect; and your neighbor as yourself.
28 But he-said to him, You-answered straightly, you be doing this and you-yourself-also.

REVELATION 6:9-11 CT

MATTHEW 22 CT
35 And one out-of them, a lawyer, questioned him, trying him, and saying.
36 Teacher, what-sort-of commandment is great in the law?
37 But the Jesus said to him, You-will-cherish Jehovah the God of you with your total heart, and with your total soul, and with your total intellect.
38 This is the first and great commandment.
39 But a second is like to it, You-will-cherish your neighbor as yourself.
40 With these two commandments are-hanging-for-themselves the total law and the prophets.
41 But at the Pharisees were having-been-and-still-are-gathered-together the Jesus questioned them,
42 Saying, What is it-seeming to YOU concerning the Messiah? Of whom is he son? They-are-saying to him, Of the David.

If no article, state the name.
If an article, translate the name.

The Consistent Translation has all the articles where they belong; therefore you can follow this pattern. I'll show later why.
REVIEW PAGE 10, EVEN THE PICTURE MIGHT HELP. GOD WRESTLED WITH JACOB. WHEN GOD APPEARED TO JACOB AGAIN, GOD TOLD HIM: "THY NAME SHALL NOT BE CALLED ANY MORE JACOB, BUT ISRAEL SHALL BE THY NAME." (GENESIS 35:10). REVIEW ALSO IF-SHEETS 69-70.

GENESIS 46 ASV

And Israel took his journey with all that he had, and came to Beer-sheba, and offered sacrifices unto the 'God of his father Isaac. And 'God spake unto Israel in the visions of the night, and said, "Jacob." And he said, Here am I. And he said, "I am the God of thy father; fear not to go down into Egypt; for I will make thee a great nation. I will go down with thee into Egypt; and I will surely bring thee up again." All the souls that came with Jacob into Egypt, that came out of his loins, besides Jacob's sons' wives, all the souls were threescore and six; 27 and the sons of Joseph, who were born to him in Egypt, were two souls: "all the souls of the house of Jacob, that came into Egypt, were threescore and ten.

The diacritical mark separates the 2 times that God calls "Jacob." The first Jacob refers to the natural man while the second Jacob refers to the Jacob God now calls Israel.

YOU ARE LOOKING AT THE BEGINNING OF THE NATION OF ISRAEL, THE ONLY NATION ORIGINATED AND CONTINUALLY MAINTAINED BY JEOHVAH THE SON. THE NATION OF ISRAEL GROWS THROUGH THE MALE SEED; NOT THE FEMALE. ON IF-SHEET 5 YOU STUDIED HOW LIFE DOES NOT BEGIN AT CONCEPTION.

On page 62 is a chart of Jacob's family. Isaac had sent Jacob to Paddan-aram, the home of Isaac's wife Rebekah. It was there that Jacob met Laban the brother of Rebekah. (Genesis 28) It was there that Laban gave Jacob his two daughters, Leah and Rachel. Jacob also received Rachel's maid Bilhah. Jacob also received the handmaid of Leah, Zilpah. Jacob at that time had 11 sons, Benjamin had not yet been born.

26 And he said, Let me go, for the day breaketh. And he said, I will not let thee go, except thou bless me. 27 And he said unto him, What is thy name? And he said, Jacob. 28 And he said, Thy name shall be called no more Jacob, but Israel: for thou hast 'striven with God and with men, and hast prevailed.

GENESIS 32:24-28

9 And God appeared unto Jacob again, when he came from Paddan-aram, and "blessed him. 10 And "God said unto him, Thy name is Jacob: thy name shall not be called any more Jacob, but Israel shall be thy name: and he "called his name Israel. 11 And God said unto him, I am "God Almighty: 'be fruitful and multiply; a nation and a company of nations shall be of thee, and kings shall come out of thy loins;

GENESIS 35:9

HOSEA 11 ASV

When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son. Out of Egypt called my son. 2 The more the "prophets called them, the more they went from them: they sacrificed unto Baalim, and burned incense to graven images. Yet I "taught Ephraim to walk; I "took them on my arms: but they knew not that I "healed them. 4 I "drew them with cords of a man, with bands of love; and I was to them as they that lift up the yoke on their jaws; and I "laid food before them.

5 They shall not return into the land of Egypt; but the "Assyrian shall be their king, because they refused to return to me. 6 And the "sword shall fall upon their cities, and shall consume their bars, and devour them, because of their own counsels. 7 And my people are bent on "backsliding from me; though they call them to him that is on high, none at all will "exalt him.

GENESIS 46:8-27 LISTS THE SOULS THAT CAME INTO EGYPT.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>LEAH</th>
<th>Simeon</th>
<th>Reuben</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Judah</td>
<td>Levi</td>
<td>Simeon</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Er</td>
<td>Gershon</td>
<td>Reuben</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Onan</td>
<td>Kohath</td>
<td>Jamuel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelah</td>
<td>Merari</td>
<td>Hanoch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zerah</td>
<td>Perez</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perez</td>
<td>Hezron</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hezron</td>
<td>Shaul</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zilpah</td>
<td>Bilhah</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Asher</td>
<td>Gad</td>
<td>Naphtali</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Imnah</td>
<td>Ziphion</td>
<td>Dan</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ishvah</td>
<td>Haggi</td>
<td>Jahzeel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ishvi</td>
<td>Shuni</td>
<td>Hushim</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Beriah</td>
<td>Ezbon</td>
<td>Guni</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eri</td>
<td>Arodi</td>
<td>Jezer</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heber</td>
<td>Areli</td>
<td>Shillem</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Malchiel</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

**Leah**
- Reuben, "Because Jehovah hath looked upon my affliction."
- Simeon, "Because Jehovah hath heard that I am hated."
- Levi, "Because I have borne him three sons."
- Judah, "This time will I praise Jehovah."
- Dan, (Born to Bilhah, named by Rachel)
  - "God hath judged me, and hath also heard my voice, and hath given me a son."
- Naphtali, (Born to Bilhah, named by Rachel)
  - "With mighty wrestlings have I wrestled with my sister, and have prevailed."

**Bilhah**
- Gad, (Born to Zilpah, named by Leah)
  - "Fortunate!"
  - Gen. 29:30
  - Gen. 35:16-26
- Asher, (Born to Zilpah, named by Leah)
  - "Happy am I! for the daughters will call me happy."
- Issachar, "God hath given me my hire, because I gave my handmaid to my husband."
- Zebulun, "God hath endued me with a good dowry, now will my husband dwell with me, because I have borne him 6 sons."
- Joseph, "God hath taken away my reproach: Jehovah add to me another son."

**Zilpah**
- Benjamin, Born to Rachel, named "Ben-oni", The son of my sorrows.
- Named Benjamin by his father, The son of the right hand.
Professor Floyd L. Ruch in his book *Psychology and Life* makes this statement: "An individual's hereditary endowment is determined at the time of his conception. Actually, of course, the moment at which he is conceived does not represent the true beginning of his life, for life is an endless stream—generation follows generation without beginning or end." Women do not affect seed.

When Jacob's seed had grown to about 600,000 men (Exodus 12:37), Jehovah was ready to lead His people out of Egypt. Jehovah the Son established what is known as the Passover. Review page 14. The feast of the Passover is kept by Israel every year. Read this passage from "The Passover Haggadah" by Rabbi Morris Silverman. p.28.

The following passage emphasizes our strong bond with Jewish history, its unity and continuity. In every age, Pharaohs have arisen to oppress our people. The hurt of any Jew anywhere became the hurt of all Jews everywhere. We therefore feel that when our people were slaves in Egypt, it is as though we also were slaves; when they were redeemed, we were redeemed. And now even though we are free men in a free land, we hear the cries of our brothers and all others who are enslaved. We know that our responsibility shall not cease until all who groan under the yoke of tyranny shall be emancipated.

> "Every generation each Jew should regard himself as though he personally went forth from Egypt. That is what the Bible means when it says: "And you shall tell your son on that day, saying, 'It is because of what the Lord did for me when I went forth from Egypt.'" (Ex. 13:8) It was not only our forefathers whom the Holy One, praised be He, redeemed from slavery, but us also did He redeem together with them, as we read: "He brought us out from there so that He might bring us into the land, and give us this land which He promised to our forefathers." (Deut. 6:23)"

Out of Egypt to 1996 and on how did every Jewish father personally come out of Egypt? Through his line of fathers.
ON APOLOGETICS 41, "I CALLED MY SON OUT OF EGYPT" YOU WILL FIND A GREAT DEAL OF BACKGROUND REGARDING JESUS AS A BABY AND HIS BEING TAKEN INTO EGYPT. YOU MAY REFER TO PAGE 24 IN THIS BOOK, AS WELL AS TO IF-SHEET 27. WE SKIP NOW, ALL THE WAY TO THE PASSOVER JESUS KEPT BEFORE HIS CRUCIFIXION. BELOW IS A POSSIBLE ARRANGEMENT OF THE APOSTLES. THIS ARRANGEMENT IS IN ALFRED EDERSHEIM'S BOOK, THE LIFE AND TIMES OF JESUS THE MESSIAH. (Book 2, page 494; the names in italics are in his arrangement, I have added the others.

MATTHEW 2 CT

13 But as they were having-retired, behold, an angel of Jehovah is-appearing-to the Joseph according-to an apparition, saying. Having-been-raised you-take-along-to yourself the pre-teen-child and his mother, and you-be-fleeing into Egypt and you-be there till I-might-say-to you: for Herod is-being-about to-be-seeking the pre-teen-child, to-destroy it.
14 But the one having-been-raised, he-took-along-to-himself the pre-teen-child and his mother, of-night, and he-re-tired into Egypt.
15 And he-was there till the end-of-Herod: in-order-that the thing having-been-said by Jehovah through the prophet might-be-fulfilled, saying: Out-of-Egypt I-called my son.

JOHN 17 CT

1 The Jesus spoke these things, and he-elevated his eyes with-reference-to the heaven and he-said, Father the hour has-come-and-still-is; you-glory your son, in-order-that your son might also glorify you.
3 But this is the eternal life, in-order-that they-might-be-coming-to-know you the only-authentic God, and Jesus Messiah whom you-dispatched.
11 And I-am not still in the world, and these are in the world, and I myself-am coming to you. Holy Father, you-keep-them in your name whom you-have-given-and-still-give to-me, in-order-that they-might-be one thing according-as we.

GOD DISPATCHED THE SON.

1. THE FATHER PREPARED A SPECIAL BODY IN MARY. (Heb.10:5).
2. THE SON ENTERED THE BODY PREPARED IN MARY'S BELLY. (Luke 2:21)
3. THE SON WAS GIVEN THE NAME JESUS AT CIRCUMCISION. (Luke 2:21)
4. THE SON WAS TAKEN TO EGYPT AS A CHILD. (Matt.2:14 above)
5. THE SON WAS CALLED OUT OF EGYPT BY THE FATHER. (Matt.2:15)
6. THE SON HAD THE FORM OF A SLAVE. (Phil.2:7)
7. THE SON LOVED ISRAEL, AND CALLED HIS SON ISRAEL OUT OF EGYPT.

See page 61 in this book.

NOW AT THIS PASSOVER WE HAVE 12 APOSTLES ALL SEED OF JACOB. ALL OF THESE, WHEN THEY HAVE A SON, WILL TELL THEIR SONS WHAT GOD DID FOR THEM WHEN THEY CAME OUT OF EGYPT. INDIVIDUALLY THEY WILL SAY, "It is because of that which Jehovah did for ME when I came forth out of Egypt." I HAVE EXPLAINED THIS ON PAGE 63. NOW IT IS JESUS' TURN TO TELL THIS TO HIS SON ISRAEL. HE CAN SAY THIS BECAUSE HIS FATHER DID CALL HIM OUT OF EGYPT PERSONALLY. JESUS HAD NO LINE OF ANCESTORS. JESUS HAD NO EARTHLY FATHER, THUS PROVING BEYOND ALL DOUBT THAT JESUS IS JEHOVAH THE SON, THE LONG PROMISED MESSIAH.

THE PROOF THAT JESUS IS THE WORD, MELCHIZEDEK, GOD ALMIGHTY, JEHOVAH, AND THE ONE WHO SAID "I SHALL BE BECAUSE I SHALL BE," ABOUNDS. THE MAJOR REASON THAT THESE THINGS ARE NOT KNOWN, IS DUE LARGELY TO VERY FAULTY ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS.
On page 59 I illustrated the fact that I believe that a seemingly useless article before a proper name is by no means useless. Perhaps an interesting passage to explore in this regard, might be John 11 concerning the raising of Lazarus from the dead. In the chapter below I have translated the name Jesus, when proceeded by the article, with the noun "Savior".

John 11 CT

1 But a certain Lazarus from Bethany was being weak, out of the village of Mary and of Martha her sister.
2 But Mary was the one having anointed the Lord with perfumed-oil and having wiped dry his feet with her hair, of whom the brother Lazarus was being weak.
3 The sisters therefore dispatched to him saying, Lord, note, whom you are loving is being weak.
10 The Savior said to her, I myself am the standing-again and the life: the one trusting with-reference to me, even if he might die-off he will-himself live;
25 And everyone the one living and trusting with-reference to me, by no means might he die-off with-reference to the age. Are you trusting this?
26 She is saying to him, Yes, Lord; I myself have trusted and am still trusting that you yourself are the Messiah, the son of the God, namely the one coming into the world.
28 And having said these things she went away, and she hollered to Mary her sister, stealthily having said, The teacher is being alongside and he is hollering for you.
29 As that one-heard she is herself rising speedily and she is going to him.
30 But the Savior had not yet come into the village, BUT was in the place where in which the Martha encountered him.
31 The Jews therefore namely the ones being with her in the house and consoling her, having seen the Mary that she stood-up quickly and went-out, they followed her, saying, That she is withdrawing into the tomb, in-order that she might weep there.
32 The Mary therefore as she came where in which the Savior was, having seen him, she fell to his feet, saying to him, Lord, if you were here my brother had not likely died off.
33 Jesus therefore as he saw her weeping, and the Jews having come-together with her weeping, he was perturbed in the spirit, and it disturbed himself.
34 And he said, Where have you put him? They are saying to him, Lord, you be coming and you see.
35 The Savior shed tears.
36 The Jews were saying therefore, Note how he was loving him.
37 But some out of them said, Was not this one, the one having opened the eyes of the one blind, being able to do in-order that also this one might not die-off?
38 Jesus therefore again being perturbed in himself is coming into the tomb. But it was a cave, and a stone was lying-on upon it.
39 The Savior is saying, You remove the stone. Martha the sister of the one having died is saying to him, Lord already he is smelling, for it is on the fourth day.
40 The Savior is saying to her, Said I not to you, that if you might trust, you will see the glory of the God?
41 Therefore they removed the stone from the place,
42 where the one having died was lying. But the Savior lifted-up the eyes above, and he said, Father, I am giving thanks to you that you heard me;
43 But I myself have known absolutely that you are always hearing me; BUT because of the crowd namely the one having stood-around and still-around I said it, in order that they might-trust that you yourself dispatched me.
44 And having said these things, he screamed with great voice, Lazarus, come hither without.
45 And the one having died came-out, the feet and the hands having been-bound and still-bound with grave-clothes, and his countenance having been-bound around with a handkerchief. The Savior is saying to them, YOU loose him and YOU let him go to be withdrawing.
46 Many therefore out of the Jews, the ones having come-to the Mary and having beheld what things the Savior did, trusted with-reference to him;
REFER ONCE MORE TO PAGE 49. THE TRANSLATION OF "KRISTOS" IS "MESSIAH", NOT THE TRANSLITERATION "CHRIST". I THINK THAT THE WORD "CHRIST" HAS DONE MORE TO CONFUSE THAN TO TEACH THE TRUTH. COMPARE THE ASV OF MATTHEW 22 AND PSALMS 110 ASV WITH THE CONSISTENT TRANSLATION. NOTICE THE CONFUSION BY LEAVING OUT THE WORD JEHOVAH.

MATTHEW 22 CT §4-46
41 But as the Pharisees were having-been-and-still-were-gathered-together the SAVIOR questioned them,
42 Saying, What is it seeming to YOU concerning the Messiah? Of whom is his son? They are saying to him, Of the David.
43 He is saying to them, How therefore is David in spirit calling him Jehovah? Saying,
44 Jehovah said to my Lord, You sit out of my right-parts till 1-might-put your enemies underneath your feet.
45 If therefore David is calling him Jehovah, how is he his son?
46 And no-one was being able to answer a word to him, neither dared anyone from that day to question him anymore.

THIS QUESTION THAT JESUS THE "SAVIOR" ASKED IS DIFFICULT, BUT IT IS MADE MORE SO BY CONFUSION IN THE ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS. NOTICE THAT THE ASV USES JEHOVAH IN THE OLD TESTAMENT, BUT NOT THE NEW. JEHOVAH BELONGS IN THE NEW TESTAMENT AS WELL. NOTE THE ASV. REFER TO THE TEACHING DICTIONARY PAGES 156-171, ALSO PAGE 162 IN PARTICULAR.

PLEASE TURN TO PAGE 48. CONSIDER JOEL 2:32, "AND IT SHALL COME TO PASS, THAT WHOSOEVER SHALL CALL ON THE NAME OF JEHOVAH SHALL BE DELIVERED." WE DO NOT KNOW HOW TO PRONOUNCE JEHOVAH. LET US LOOK FURTHER. HIS NAME IS NOT "ADONAI". HIS NAME IS NOT "ELOHIM". WHAT DO YOU SUGGEST WE USE? TURN TO PAGE 20 AND REVIEW THOSE PASSAGES.

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT 8-11
8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as far-as death, but death of-a-cross.
9 And on-account the God exceedingly-exalted him and bestowed-a-favor to him the name, namely-the-one above every name,
10 In-order-that in the name of Jesus every knee might-bend of-those-in-the-heavenly and of-those-earthly and of-those-subterranean,
11 And every tongue might-acknowledge that Jesus Messiah is Jehovah with-reference-to glory of God the Father,

THE SOURCE OF THE CONFUSION IN ENGLISH TRANSLATIONS IS NOT HARD TO FIND. USUALLY THE SAME GREEK WORD IS CONSISTENTLY ALTERED AS I HAVE SHOWN AGAIN AND AGAIN. ONLY THE ADVERSARY COULD CONTROL THIS.
ONCE YOU UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS IS THE MESSIAH AND JEHOVAH THE 
SON, YOU ARE READY TO STUDY SOME THINGS THAT WILL PROVE THIS EVEN 
MORE FULLY TO YOU. JESUS WAS VERY CLEAR TO STATE, THAT HE WAS SENT 
TO THE SHEEP OF ISRAEL, THOSE "HAVING-BEEN-AND-STILL-BEING-DE- 
STROYED". THE PASSAGES BELOW MAKE THIS VERY CLEAR. MATTHEW THERE- 
FORE HAS NOTHING TO DO WITH THE ("CHURCH") AS WE THINK WE UNDERSTAND 
IT. NOW FOR YOUR FIRST QUESTION. WHY DID JESUS GO TO JOHN THE BAP- 
TIST, WHO PREACHED A BAPTISM OF REPENTANCE, TO BE BAPTIZED?

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

11 And every tongue might-acknowledge that Jesus Mesi- 
siah is Jehovah with-reference-to glory of-God the Father,

MATTHEW 10 CT:6

6 But YOU be-proceeding rather to the sheep, namely- 
the ones having-been-and-still-being-destroyed of-the 
household ofIsrael.

MATTHEW 3 CT:1-12

1 But in those days John the Baptist is-coming-to-be- 
alongside, preaching in the wilderness of the Judea, 
2 And saying, YOU be-repenting, for the kingdom of 
the heavens has-drawn-near-and-is-still-near. 
3 For this is the one having-been-said by Isaiah the 
prophet, saying, Voice of-one-shouting in the wilderness. 
YOU prepare the way of Jehovah, YOU be-making his 
paths direct. 
4 But the John himself was-having his clothing from hairs 
of-camel, and a leather belt around his loins, but his 
 nourishment was locusts and wild honey. 
5 Then was-proceeding-out to him Jerusalem, and all the 
Judea, and all the country-around-of the Jordan, 
6 And they were-being-baptized by him in the Jordan, 
acknowledging their sins. 
7 But having-seen many of-the Pharisees and Sadducees 
coming upon his baptism, he said to them, Products of-vi- 
pers, who indicated to YOU to-flee from the future 
wrath, 
8 Therefore YOU do-fruits worthy of-the repentance: 
9 And might-YOU not think to-be-saying in yourselves, 
We-are-having a father, the Abraham: for I-am-saying to 
YOU, that God is-able being-out-of these stones to-raise 
children to the Abraham. 
10 But already also the axe is-being-laid to the root-of 
the trees, therefore every tree not doing fine fruit is-being- 
chopped-away and-is-being-cast into fire. 
11 On-the-one-hand I myself-am-baptizing YOU in water 
with reference-to repentance: on-the-other-hand the one 
coming behind me is stronger than-me, of whom I am not 
adequate to-bear the shoes: he himself will-baptize YOU 
in the Holy Spirit and fire. 
12 Of-whom the winnowing-shovel is in his hand, and 
he-will-thoroughly-clean his threshing-floor, and he-will- 
gather-together his wheat into the granary, but the chaff 
he-will-burn-up with-unquenchable fire. 

REVIEW PAGES 34, 35, 36.

Compare the passages above marked with a star, Matthew 3:3. The 
Consistent Translation uses Jehovah as given in Isaiah. (Refer to 
page 35, the Hebrew text.) The KJ uses "Lord" eliminating Jehovah. 
The KJ follows the Catholic Douay Old Testament, as well as the 
Catholic Confraternity New Testament where Jehovah is changed to 
"Lord". Compare Zacharias' prophecy concerning John the Baptist.

LUKE 1 RC

76 And thou, child, shalt be called the 
prophet of the Most High, for thou shalt 
go before the face of the Lord to prepare 
his ways,
LOOK BACK TO PAGE 67 AND CONSIDER JOHN'S BAPTISM WHICH WAS A BAPTISM AFTER ACKNOWLEDGING THEIR SINS AND REPENTING. (NOTE THE BLACK DOTS). WHY DID JESUS COME TO JOHN TO BE BAPTIZED? WHY DID JOHN NOT WISH TO BAPTIZE JESUS? JOHN KNEW WHO JESUS WAS, AS I THINK YOU CAN TELL FROM VERSE 14 BELOW. JESUS HAD NO SIN, HE BEING JEHOVAH. I THINK THAT JESUS GAVE JOHN A PECULIAR ANSWER, "You-let it be just-now; for thus it-is being-suitable for-us to-fulfill all justice ." 

MATTHEW 3 CT

13 Then the Jesus is-coming-to-be-aside-from the Galilee over the Jordan to the John, to-be-baptized by him.
14 But the John was-obstructing him, saying, I myself-am-having need-to-be-baptized by you, and are-you yourself coming to me?
15 But the Jesus having-answered said to him, YOU-let it be just-now; for thus it-is being-suitable for-us to-fulfill all justice. Then he is-letting him be-baptized.
16 And the Jesus having-been-baptized he-ascended directly from the water, and beholding, the heavens were opened for-him, and he-saw the Spirit of the God descending as-if a dove, and coming upon him:
17 And beholding, a voice out-of the heavens, saying, This is my son, namely-the one cherished, with whom I-thought-well.

HOW YOU UNDERSTAND JESUS' STATEMENTS WILL DEPEND ON WHO YOU THINK JESUS IS. IF YOU UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS IS JEHOVAH THE SON AND HOW HE CAME INTO THE WORLD, YOU WILL HAVE ONE UNDERSTANDING;
IF YOU THINK THAT JESUS WAS A "HUMAN BEING", YOU WILL THINK AS THE ROMAN CATHOLIC CHURCH TEACHES. READ THE ROMAN CATHOLIC UNDERSTANDING BELOW.

LUKE 2 RC
See p.22

21 And when eight days were fulfilled for his circumcision, his name was called Jesus, v the name given him by the angel before he was conceived in the womb.

Catechism of the Catholic Church, 1994

472 This human soul that the Son of God assumed is endowed with a true human knowledge. As such, this knowledge could not in itself be unlimited: it was exercised in the historical conditions of his existence in space and time. This is why the Son of God could, when he became man, "increase in wisdom and in stature, and in favor with God and man," and would even have to inquire for himself about what one in the human condition can learn only from experience. This corresponded to the reality of his voluntary emptying of himself, taking "the form of a slave."

1 CORINTHIANS 15 CT

47 The first MAN was out-of earth made-of-dirt, the second MAN out-of heaven

JOHN 6 CT

62 What if therefore YOU-might-be-observing the son of the MAN ascending where-in which he was [the] formerly:

ACTS 2 CT

29 Men, brothers, it-is-legitimate to-say with boldness-of-speech to YOU concerning the patriarch David, that he also came-to-an-end and he was-buried, and his sepulchre is with us until this day.

ROMANS 8 CT

3 For the impossible thing of the-law, in which it-was-being-weak through the flesh, the God having-sent the son of himself in similitude of flesh of sin and concerning sin he-condemned the sin in the flesh,

ACTS 2 CT

30 Therefore existing a prophet and knowing-absolutely that the God swore to-him with-an-oath out-of fruit of his loin to-cause-to-be-seated on his throne,

31 Having-seen-before-hand he-spoke concerning the standing-again of the Messiah, that neither was he-abandoned with-reference to hailers nor his flesh saw decomposition.
WE MUST START AGAIN WITH A VERSE THAT I HAVE USED AND EXPLAINED SEVERAL TIMES, YOU CANNOT READ THIS VERSE TOO OFTEN. BY THIS VERSE ALONE THE DEITY OF JESUS IS MADE VERY CLEAR, IF YOU REALLY WANT TO KNOW. THIS VERSE IS CLEARLY SPLIT INTO TWO PARTS, UNLESS OF COURSE YOU HAVE NOT STUDIED THE EXPLANATIONS. STUDY HOSEA 11:1 ONCE MORE.

It is Jehovah the son that went down to Egypt with Israel. It was Jehovah the son that wrestled with Jacob and changed his name from Jacob to Israel. It was Jehovah the son that took Israel out of Egypt. It was Jehovah the son that was seen by Moses in the cloud upon the mercy-seat, and gave his name Jehovah to Moses. It is Jehovah the son about whom Hosea writes: "When Israel was a child, then I loved him, and called my son out of Egypt." p.61.

When Jesus was a child, an angel of Jehovah sent Joseph, Mary, and Jesus down to Egypt. Hosea's prophecy had a second prophecy in the same verse to which Matthew refers, "Out-of-Egypt I called my son." p.64. CONSIDER THAT AN ANGEL HAD TO BE USED TO GIVE JOSEPH THE PATHER'S INSTRUCTIONS, BECAUSE AT THIS TIME JEHOWAH THE SON WAS IN THE BODY OF JESUS. HERE WE HAVE MORE PROOF THAT JESUS IS JEHOWAH THE SON. Remember Luke 1:42 and the prophecy: "blessed is the fruit of your belly." FRUIT OF YOUR WOMB DENOTES IDOLATRY.

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

5 YOU-be-having this opinion in YOU which also is in Messiah Jesus,
6 Who existing in form-of-God considered not the being equal with-God a thing for seizure,
7 BUT he-emptied himself having-taken form of a slave, having-become in similitude of MEN;
8 And having-been-found in-figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as-far-as death, but death of-a-cross.
9 And on-this-account the God exceedingly-exalted him and bestowed-a-favor to-him the name, namely-the-one above every name,
10 In-order-that in the name-of Jesus every knee might-bend of-those-in-the heavenly and of-those-earthly and of-those-subterranean,
11 And every tongue might-acknowledge that Jesus Messiah is Jehovah with-reference-to glory of-God the Father,

WHEN THE SON OF GOD CAME INTO THE WORLD, IT WAS ONLY HIS FORM OF GOD OF WHICH HE EMTIED HIMSELF, HE WAS STILL "THE SON OF GOD." THIS SHOULD NOT BE TOO DIFFICULT TO UNDERSTAND IF YOU HAVE COME THIS FAR. GOD'S SON HAD SIMPLY ENTERED A BODY "IN SIMILITUDE OF FLESH OF-SIN." (Romans 8:3, page 68)

JOHN 1 CT "JOHN THE BAPTIST" JOHN 1 CT

31 And-I myself-had not been-knowing him absolutely; BUT in-order-that he-might-be-manifested to-the Israeli, because-of this I myself-came-baptizing in the water.
32 And John bore-witness saying that I have-beheld the Spirit descending as-if a dove out-of heaven, and it-re- mained upon him.
33 And-I myself-had not been-knowing him absolutely; BUT the-one having-sent me to-be-baptizing in water, that-one said to-me, Upon whom you-might-see the Spirit descending and remaining upon him, this-one is the-one baptizing in the Holy Spirit.
THE TWO GENELOGIES OF MATTHEW 1 AND LUKE 3.

"THE BOOK OF THE GENERATION OF JESUS CHRIST" (THE MESSIAH)

ACCORDING TO MATTHEW  

THE REGAL LEGAL LINE  
("The Throne of His father David")

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Father</th>
<th>Mother</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>Sarah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>Rebekah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>Leah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Judah</td>
<td>Caleb</td>
<td>Emaida</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Phares</td>
<td>Zeruiah</td>
<td>Absalom</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Erion</td>
<td>Shimei</td>
<td>Shimeah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Shimei</td>
<td>Shimeah</td>
<td>Shua</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Amminadab</td>
<td>Naamah</td>
<td>Korah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Saar</td>
<td>Tamar</td>
<td>Ammiel</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Salmon</td>
<td>Zareah</td>
<td>Henoch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Boaz</td>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>Obed</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Obed</td>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>Jesse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Jesse</td>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>David</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

LUKE 3

23 began = was supposed = as reckoned by law. Gr. nomizō = to lay down a thing as law; to hold by custom, or usage; to reckoned correctly, take for granted. See Matt. 1. 15. Luke 3. 21. Acts 13. 27. 16. 18. 27. Joseph was begotten by Jacob, and was his natural son (Mat. 1. 16). He could be the legal son of Heli, therefore, only by marriage with Heli's daughter (Mary), and he reckoned so according to law (Gr. nomizō). It does not say "begat" in the case of Heli.

1 David the king (in Hebron, Sam. 2. 4. 11)

2 Solomon (eldest surviving son of Bathsheba)

3 Roboam

4 Abia

5 Asa

6 Jotham

7 Uzziah

8 Jotham

9 Ahaz

10 Hezekiah

11 Manasseh

12 Amon

13 Josiah

14 Jechoniah

15 Zedekiah

16 Josiah

17 Jechoniah

18 Zedekiah

19 Jehoiada

20 Zedekiah

21 Jehoiachin

22 Zedekiah

23 Hagar

24 Ishmael

25 Sarah

26 Isaac

27 Rebekah

28 Jacob

29 Rachel

30 Leah

31 Joppa

32 Qued

33 Jesse

34 David

1. Adam

2. Seth

3. Enos

4. Cain

5. Noah

6. Japheth

7. Gathar

8. Hamanah

9. Javan

10. Nod

11. Sem

12. Japheth

13. Shem

14. Noah

15. Japheth

16. Shem

17. Japheth

18. Japheth

19. Japheth

20. Japheth

21. Japheth

22. Japheth

23. Japheth

24. Japheth

25. Japheth

26. Japheth

27. Japheth

28. Japheth

29. Japheth

30. Japheth

31. Japheth

32. Japheth

33. Japheth

34. Japheth

35. Japheth

36. Japheth

37. Japheth

38. Japheth

39. Japheth

40. Japheth

41. Japheth

42. Japheth

43. Japheth

44. Japheth

45. Japheth

46. Japheth

47. Japheth

48. Japheth

49. Japheth

50. Japheth

51. Japheth

52. Japheth

53. Japheth

54. Japheth

55. Japheth

56. Japheth

57. Japheth

58. Japheth

59. Japheth

60. Japheth

61. Japheth

62. Japheth

63. Japheth

64. Japheth

65. Japheth

66. Japheth

67. Japheth

68. Japheth

69. Japheth

70. Japheth

71. Japheth

72. Japheth

73. Japheth

74. Japheth

75. Japheth

76. Japheth

77. Japheth

78. Japheth

79. Japheth

80. Japheth

81. Japheth

82. Japheth

83. Japheth

84. Japheth

85. Japheth

86. Japheth

87. Japheth

88. Japheth

89. Japheth

90. Japheth

91. Japheth

92. Japheth

93. Japheth

94. Japheth

95. Japheth

96. Japheth

97. Japheth

98. Japheth

99. Japheth

100. Japheth


dale

1. Nadab

2. Abiram

3. Shechem

4. Benjamin

5. Belshazzar

6. Aser

7. Zorobabel

8. Joshua

9. Zedekiah

10. Josiah

11. Amon

12. Josiah

13. Jechoniah

14. Zedekiah

15. Jodea

16. Jodea

17. Jodea

18. Jodea

19. Jodea

20. Jodea

21. Jodea

22. Jodea

23. Jodea

24. Jodea

25. Jodea

26. Jodea

27. Jodea

28. Jodea

29. Jodea

30. Jodea

31. Jodea

32. Jodea

33. Jodea

34. Jodea

35. Jodea

36. Jodea

37. Jodea

38. Jodea

39. Jodea

40. Jodea

41. Jodea

42. Jodea

43. Jodea

44. Jodea

45. Jodea

46. Jodea

47. Jodea

48. Jodea

49. Jodea

50. Jodea

51. Jodea

52. Jodea

53. Jodea

54. Jodea

55. Jodea

56. Jodea

57. Jodea

58. Jodea

59. Jodea

60. Jodea

61. Jodea

62. Jodea

63. Jodea

64. Jodea

65. Jodea

66. Jodea

67. Jodea

68. Jodea

69. Jodea

70. Jodea

71. Jodea

72. Jodea

73. Jodea

74. Jodea

75. Jodea

76. Jodea

77. Jodea

78. Jodea

79. Jodea

80. Jodea

81. Jodea

82. Jodea

83. Jodea

84. Jodea

85. Jodea

86. Jodea

87. Jodea

88. Jodea

89. Jodea

90. Jodea

91. Jodea

92. Jodea

93. Jodea

94. Jodea

95. Jodea

96. Jodea

97. Jodea

98. Jodea

99. Jodea

100. Jodea

THE NATURAL LEGAL LINE  
("The seed of the Woman")

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Number</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Father</th>
<th>Mother</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Adam</td>
<td>Eve</td>
<td>Adam</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Noah</td>
<td>Noah</td>
<td>Naamah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Japheth</td>
<td>Japheth</td>
<td>Naamah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Heber</td>
<td>Japheth</td>
<td>Naamah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>Shem</td>
<td>Noah</td>
<td>Naamah</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Jethro</td>
<td>Jethro</td>
<td>Rebeca</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Phinehas</td>
<td>Phinehas</td>
<td>Zimri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Eleazar</td>
<td>Eleazar</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Ithamar</td>
<td>Ithamar</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Phinehas</td>
<td>Phinehas</td>
<td>Zimri</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Eleazar</td>
<td>Eleazar</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Ithamar</td>
<td>Ithamar</td>
<td>Aaron</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

21 For since—the death is through MAN, also through MAN a standing-again of-dead ones.

22 For as—altogether in the Adam all are dying-off, thus also in the Messiah all will-be-made alive.

1 Cor 15: 21, 22
JESUS, THE MESSIAH, WAS NOT A HUMAN BEING. THE FOLLOWING ARE A FEW EXAMPLES THAT CLEARLY SHOW THIS. THESE ARE NOT IN ANY SPECIAL ORDER. SEE IF-77, 78, THE TRANSFORMATION OF JESUS --- NOT TRANSFIGURATION, AS THE KING JAMES.

MATTHEW 2:13 CT

13 But as they were having-retired, behold, an angel of Jehovah is appearing to the Joseph according to an appointment, saying, Having-been-raised you take-along-to-yourself the pre-teen-child and his mother, and you-be-fleeing into Egypt, and you-be-there till I shall say to you; for Jehovah is being-about-to-be-seeking the pre-teen-child, to-destroy it.

14 But the one having-been-raised, he took along-to-himself the pre-teen-child and his mother, of-night, and he-retired into Egypt. HE COULD NOT BE DESTROYED.

LUKE 8 CT.

22 And it came to pass in one of the days also he himself and his disciples embarked into a vessel, and he said to them, Let us go through into the other side of the lake; and they were put back to sea.

23 But as they were sailing he fell asleep; and a great squall of strong wind descended into the lake, and they were-ber'd by the wind.

24 But having come near they roused him, saying, Master, Master, we-are-being-destroyed. But the one having been-raised he rebuked the strong wind, and the roughness of the water; and they ceased of themselves, and it became calm.

25 But he said to them, Where is YOUR trust? But having feared for themselves they marvelled, saying to one another, Who is this one, that he is enjoining even the strong winds and the water, and they are obeying him?

MATTHEW 14 CT

24 But the vessel was already midst of the sea, being tormented by the waves, for the strong wind was contrary.

25 But in fourth guard-period of the night the Jesus went away to them, walking around on the sea.

26 And the disciples having seen him walking around on the sea were disturbed, saying, that it is a phantom: and they cried from the fear.

27 But immediately the Jesus spoke to them, saying, YOU be-of-good-courage, I myself am YOU be not fearing for yourselves.

28 But the Peter having answered to him said, If you yourself are, you give me verbal order to come to you on the waters.

29 But the one said, You come. And the Peter having descended from the vessel he walked around on the waters, to go to the Jesus.

30 But looking at the strong wind he was made to fear, and having begun to be-sinking he cried, saying, Lord, you save me.

31 But immediately the Jesus having stretched out the hand he took hold of him, and he is saying to him, Little trust, you hesitated with reference to what?

JOHN 19 CT

9 And he went in again into the praetorium, and he is saying to the Jesus, Wherefrom are-you yourself? But the Jesus gave not reply to him.

10 The Pilate therefore is saying to him, Are you not speaking to me? Are you not knowing absolutely that I have authority to crucify you, and I have authority to release you?

11 The Jesus answered, You were not having authority, not one bit, down upon me unless it was having been given and still given to you from above. Because of this the one giving me over to you is having greater sin.

JOHN 22 CT

52 But the Jesus said to the one having come to be alongside upon him, chief priests and commanders of the temple and elders, I have YOU come-out as upon a robber with daggers and weapons?

53 Daily of my being with YOU in the temple YOU stretched out the hands upon me: BUT THIS is YOUR hour, and the authority of the darkness.

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT

6 Who existing in form of God considered not the being equal with God a thing for seizure.

7 BUT he emptied himself having taken form of a slave, having become in similitude of men;

8 And having been found in figure as man he humbled himself having become obedient as far as death, but death of a cross.

KING JAMES
12 Wherefore, as by one man sin entered into the world, and death by sin; and so death passed upon all men, for that all have sinned:

ROMANS 5 CT.
12 Because of this as-altogether through one MAN the sin came-in into the world, and through the sin the death, and thus the death went-through into all MEN, upon which they all sinned;

Notice that on page 70 in "THE TRUTH ABOUT JESUS" there are 74 generations to Mary. I'm sure you all know that Mary was a virgin, but consider Romans 3.

KING JAMES
9 What then? are we better than they? No, in no wise: for we have before proved both Jews and Gentiles, that they are all under sin;
10 As it is written, There is none righteous, no, not one.

ROMANS 3 CT
9 What therefore? Are-we-ourselves-excelling? Not in any-event; for we-reasoned-before both Jews and Greeks all to be under sin,
10 According-as it-has-been-and-is-still-written that there-is not a just one, but-not-one, there-is not the one perceiving,

CONSIDER DAVID'S STATEMENT IN PSALMS 51 ASV. THE SIN LINE FROM ADAM Passes on to all MEN. SO ALSO MARY CARRIED THE SIN LINE FROM HER FATHER. MARY WAS A VIRGIN, IT SAYS NO MORE THAN THAT.

PSALMS
51 Have mercy upon me, O God, according to thy lovingkindness:
According to the multitude of thy tender mercies blot out my transgressions.

THE BODY PREPARED IN MARY WAS ENTERED BY JEHOVAH THE SON WHILE IN MARY'S BELLY.

WHY ARE SECOND ARTICLES NOT TRANSLATED? AS I HAVE SHOWN IN DISCOURSE 8, "Bible Translation -- The Serpent's "Playground", Satan intends to gradually reduce Jesus to a has-been and raise Mary to "Mother of God" and "Queen of Heaven". See the picture on IF-87.

LUKE 1
41 καὶ ἐγένετο ὡς ἤκουσεν ἡ Ἐλισάβητ τὸν ἀστασιμὸν τῆς
And it came to pass as "Elizabeth the salvation
Μαρίας, ἵκερτην τοῦ βασιλέως τῆς κυρίας, καὶ ἐπιλήψατο
Mary, kikeriten tou basileos tis kyrias, kai epilhsato
of Mary, η ἐκείνη in her womb. 
and "huma-filled
πνεύματος ἁγίου ἡ Ἐλισάβητ, 42 καὶ ἀνευρίσκετο χωρίς
with the Holy Spirit "Elizabeth, and cried out with a voice
μεγάλη καὶ ἑπετὸν, Εὐλογημένη σὺ ἐν γυναικίν καὶ εὐλο-
great and in voices, Euloghimeni sy en gynaikin kai eu-
γίσασθαι καὶ ἐλεοῦντας, ἔδωκαν καὶ εὐλογήσασθαι
and blessing, and giving them, eu loghiasai kai eu loghisa 
τὰς γυναῖκας καὶ τὰ παιδία
and daughters and children,
to the enthroned the name in her name.

5 On-this-account coming-in into the world he-is-saying: You-willed not sacrifice and offering, but you-yourself rendered a body thoroughly-fit-for-me:

HEBREWS 10 CT
5 Behold, I was brought forth in iniquity;
And in sin did my mother conceive me.
6 Behold, thou desirest truth in the inward parts;
And in the hidden part thou wilt make me to know wisdom.

ALL THESE GREEK WORDS ARE THE WORD FOR BELLY, NOT WOMB. JESUS WAS NEVER IN MARY'S WOMB.

PHILIPPIANS 2 CT
6 Who existing in form of God considered not the being equal with God a thing for seizure,
7 BUT he-emptied himself having taken form of a slave, having become in similitude of MEN:
8 And having-been-found in figure as MAN he-humbled himself having-become obedient as far-as death, but death of a-cross.
JESUS CALLS HIMSELF "THE SON OF THE MAN" (ADAM) MORE THAN 80 TIMES. IF YOU WILL LOOK AT THE CHART ON PAGE 70, AND THE COLUMN THAT BEGINS WITH ADAM AND ENDS WITH HELI AND MARY HIS DAUGHTER, ALL OF THESE ARE SINNERS. THE HOLY SPIRIT FASHIONED A BODY IN MARY INTO WHICH JEOVHACHI ENTERED JUST BEFORE DELIVERY, AND WAS NAMED JESUS.

MATTHEW 20 CT
28 As-altogether the son-of-the MAN came not to be-ministered-to, BUT to-minister and to-give his soul ransom instead-of many.

MATTHEW 26 CT
45 Then he-is-coming to his disciples, and he-is-saying to-them, YOU be-sleeping therefore and YOU be-resting-again-for-your-selves; behold the hour has-drawn-near-and-is-still-near, and the son-of-the MAN is-being-given-over into hands of sinners. ✔

LUKE 7 CT
33 For John the Baptist has-come neither eating bread nor drinking wine, and YOU are-saying, He is-having a little-devil.
34 The son-of-the MAN has-come eating and drinking, and YOU are-saying, Behold, a MAN a glutton and a wine-drinker, a friend of tax-collectors and of sinners.

LUKE 24 CT ✔
7 Saying, that it is essential the son-of-the MAN to be-given-over into hands of sinful MEN, and to be-crucified, and to-stand-again on the third day. ✔

MARK 9 CT
31 For he was-teaching his disciples, and he was-saying to-them, that the son-of-the MAN is being-given-over into hands of MEN and they will kill him, and having been-killed, on the third day he will stand-again.
32 But the ones were being ignorant of the saying, and they were being afraid to question him.

MARK 10 CT
33 That, Behold, we are-ascending into Jerusalem, and the son of the MAN will be given over to the chief priests and to the scribes, and they will condemn him to death, and they will give him over to the Gentiles. ✔
34 And they will mock him, and they will whip him, and they will spit on him, and they will kill him; and on the third day he will stand-again.

MARK 14 CT
41 And he is coming the third time, and he is saying to-them, YOU be-sleeping therefore and YOU be-resting-again-for-your-selves. He is holding-off. The hour came. Behold, the son of the MAN is being-given-over into the hands of the sinners. ✔

1 CORINTHIANS 15 CT
45 Thus also it has been-and-still is written: The first MAN Adam came to pass with reference to a living soul; the last Adam with reference to a spirit making alive.
46 BUT not firstly the spiritual BUT the one of the soul, thereafter the spiritual.
47 The first MAN was out of earth made of dirt, the second MAN out of heaven.
48 Such as the one made of dirt, as such are these also the ones made of dirt, and such as the one in the heavenly, as such are these also the ones in the heavenlies;
49 And according as we wore the image of the one made of clay we shall wear also the image of the one in the heavenly.

Turn to page 34 and read again Jesus' statement to John the Baptist when Jesus came to be baptized. "You let it be just now; for thus it is being suitable for us to fulfill all justice." Turn to page 68 where Matthew 3:15 is repeated. Note also on page 68, Romans 8:3: "GOD HAVING SENT THE SON OF HIMSELF IN SIMILITUDE OF FLESH OF SIN, AND CONCERNING SIN HE CONDEMNED THE SIN IN THE FLESH." The body in which Jesus "tabernacled" was constructed by the Holy Spirit and needed no repentance. At the bottom of page 69 we learned that the Spirit descended on Jesus and REMAINED on him. Immediately after Jesus' baptism, Jesus was led up into the wilderness by the Spirit, to be tried by the slanderer. (Matthew 4:1 CT) The three major trials to which Jesus was subjected and to which Jesus gave us God's answer during his trials, may be well applied to each individual.

HEBREWS 4 CT
15 For we are not having a chief-priest not being able to suffer together with our weaknesses, but having been and still tried according to all things according to similarity to us separate from sin.
IN HEBREWS 4:15 CT WE LEARN THAT THE TRIALS TO WHICH JESUS WAS SUBJECT ARE SIMILAR TO OURS. JESUS’ ANSWERS TO THE SLANDERER ARE EXAMPLES FOR US. JESUS WAS HUNGRY BUT JESUS PUT THE WORDS OF GOD ABOVE PHYSICAL FOOD. THINK HOW DIFFERENT OUR LIVES WOULD BE, IF WE KEPT THE WORDS OF GOD FIRST IN OUR LIVES.

MATTHEW 4 CT

1 Then the Jesus was-led-up into the wilderness by the Spirit, to-be-tempted by the slanderer.
2 And having-fasted forty days and forty nights, he later hungered.
3 And the one trying having-come-near to him, said, If you are son of the God, you-say-in-order that these stones might-become loaves.
4 But the one having answered said, It has been and is still-written, Not upon bread only will MAN live, BUT upon every saying proceeding-out through the mouth of God.

CONSIDER THE TRIAL WHEN THE SLANDERER TOOK JESUS UP TO THE Pinnacle of the Temple, and the Slanderer (Devil) Told Jesus, "If You Are the Son of God, You Cast Yourself Down." Here Jesus Replies: "You—Will Not Tempt Jehovah Your God."

MATTHEW 4 CT

5 Then the slanderer is-taking him alongside-with-himself into the holy city, and he-is-standing him upon the pinnacle of the temple.
6 And he-is-saying to him, If you are son of the God, you-cast yourself down: for it has been and is still-written, that he will command his angels concern you, and they will lift you upon hands, lest at any time you might-stumble your foot toward a stone.
7 The Jesus was-standing to him, Again it has been and is still-written, You will not tempt Jehovah your God.

LUKE 4 CT

1 But Jesus full of the Holy Spirit, returned from the Jordan, and he was being led in the Spirit into the wilderness.
2 Being-tempted forty days by the slanderer; and he ate not, not one thing, in those days, and as they were being-completely finished, later he became hungry.
3 And the slanderer said to him, If you are son of the God, you-say-to this stone in order that it might-become bread.
4 And Jesus answered to him, saying, It has been and is still-written, That not upon bread only the MAN will live, BUT upon every saying of God.

This is probably the most difficult page that I have ever tried to explain. Usually these are taught as the 3 temptations of Jesus, actually I believe you will understand that there are 6 TRIALS of Jesus, in the sequence shown. There are 4 times that the "slanderer" (the devil) challenged Jesus as "the son of the God." #1, #3, #4, #5. On #1, #4 the slanderer did not quote Scripture but Jesus answered: "That not upon bread only the MAN will live, BUT upon every saying of God." On the next pair #3 & #5 the slanderer did "misuse" Scripture. Jesus replied: "You will not tempt Jehovah your God."

Trials #2 and #6 are quite different. In trial #2 the slanderer made the best offer he could honestly make. He offered Jesus the "kingdoms of the inhabited-earth" (oikouméne) which was his to give, that is, the Roman Empire. (See the Teaching Dictionary, R.H. Mount, page 213 as well as IF-sheet 65866. Jesus answered: "You will worship Jehovah your God, and for him only you will serve." The slanderer tried #1, #2, #3 and left Jesus for a reason. On the second series the slanderer offered #4 & #5 and finally #6 where he got the same answer.
ON PAGE 64 YOU SAW A POSSIBLE SEATING AT THE TABLE TO KEEP THE FEAST OF THE PASSOVER. IT IS VERY PROBABLE THAT THE DISCIPLES ATE SUPPER TOGETHER MOST OF THE TIME, WHERE ELSE WOULD THEY GATHER SO THAT JESUS COULD TEACH THEM? WE HAVE ONE SUCH SUPPER RECORDED BY THE APOSTLE JOHN IN CHAPTER 13. THIS SUPPER WAS IMPORTANT BECAUSE JESUS WAS PREPARING THE DISCIPLES FOR HIS APPROACHING CRUCIFIXION, JUST A FEW DAYS AWAY. IT WAS AT THIS SUPPER THAT JESUS WASHED THE DISCIPLES FEET AS A VERY IMPORTANT LESSON.

JOHN 13 CT

1 But before the feast of the passover, the Jesus knowing- absolutely that his hour was at hand, and was in order that he-might-change location out of this world to the Father, having-cherished his own, namely the ones in this world, he-cherished them with-reference to a finish. (TELOS)

2 And as supper was having-come-to-be, as the slanderer was already having-cast into the heart of Judas Iscariot, of Simon, in-order that he-might-give him over.

3 The Jesus knowing-absolutely that the Father had-given-and-still-gives all things to him into the hands, and that he-came-out from God and he-is-withdrawing to the God,

4 He-is-himself-rising out of the supper and he-is-placing the garments, and having-taken a towel he-thoughly- girded himself:

5 Afterwards he-is-casting water into the basin, and he- began-to-be-washing the feet of the disciples, and to-be- washing-with-the-towel with-which he was-having-been-and-still-was-thoroughly-girded.

6 He-is-coming therefore to Simon Peter, and that one is-saying to him, Lord, Are-you yourself washing the feet of me?

7 Jesus answered and said to him, What I myself-am-doing you yourselves are not knowing absolutely just now, but you- will-come-to-know for yourselves after these things.

8 Peter is-saying to him, By-no-means might you wash the feet of me with-reference to the age. The Jesus answered to him, Unless I might wash you, you are not having part with me.

9 Simon Peter is-saying to him, Lord, not the feet of me only, but also the hands and the head.

10 The Jesus is-saying to him, The one having-been-bathed is not having need than to wash-for-himself the feet, but he is-total clean; and YOU yourselves are clean ones, BUT NOT all.

11 For he-had-known absolutely the one giving him over: because of this he said, YOU are NOT all clean ones.

12 When therefore he washed the feet of them, and he- took his garments, having-fallen-back again, he-said to them, Are-YOU-coming-to-know what I have-done and am-doing to You?

13 YOU yourselves are-hollering to me the teacher and the Lord, and YOU are-saying rightly, for I am.

14 If therefore I myself washed your feet, the Lord and the teacher, YOU yourselves also are-being-indebted to be-washing the feet of one-another;

15 For I gave to YOU a copy, in-order that according as I myself did to YOU, also YOU yourselves might-be-doing.

The washing of the disciples feet has nothing to do with the Passover. This supper was before the feast of the Passover. At this supper the slanderer the "devil" had already cast the idea of giving Jesus over to the chief-priests for 30 silver coins. (Matt. 26:14) In John 13:18,19 Jesus gives more proof that He is the 'I AM', that is, Jehovah of Exodus 3:14. (Pages 7,51).

Jesus dips a little morsel and gives it to Judas, indicating that he is the one who will deliver him to the chief-priests. At this point, Satan entered Judas, thus making certain that Judas had no way to turn back. Jesus said to Judas: "What you-are-doing you-do more quickly." (vs.27) Verse 29 is thorough proof that the Passover had not yet begun, but the disciples were confused. Verse 30 is further proof that even their thoughts were confused because none of their ideas were possible because, "IT WAS NIGHT."
REVIEW PAGE 64, SHOWING THE 12 APOSTLES SEATED AT THE PASSOVER TABLE WITH JESUS. HERE ONCE AGAIN WE ARE LOOKING AT THE ACTUAL PASSOVER WITH JESUS BEING THE HEAD OF THE APOSTLES. READ THE PASSAGE FROM LUKE 22 AND NOTICE IN VERSE 17 THAT JESUS RECEIVED A CUP AND GAVE THANKS. I HAVE NO DIRECT AUTHORITY FOR THE WORDS THAT I AM PUTTING IN PLACE AS THOUGH JESUS WAS SAYING THEM. I BELIEVE THAT THIS IS THE CUP BEFORE THE SUPPER REMINDING THEM OF WHENCE THEY CAME.

LUKE 22 CT

15 And he said to them, I desired with desire to eat this passover with you before I am to suffer.
16 For I am saying to you that by no means might I eat any more out of it till one of which it might be fulfilled in the kingdom of the God.
17 And having received a cup, having given thanks he said, YOU take this, and YOU divide for yourselves. 

EXODUS 13 ASV

8 'And thou shalt tell thy son in that day, saying, It is because of that which Jehovah did for me when I came forth out of Egypt.
18 For I am saying to you that by no means might I drink from the product of the vine till one of which the kingdom of the God might come.
19 And having taken the bread, having given thanks he broke in pieces, and he gave to them, saying, This is my body, the one being given in behalf of you: YOU be doing this with reference to my remembrance.
20 And in the same way the cup after to partake of saying, This cup is the new covenant in my blood, the one being poured out in behalf of you.
21 Further, behold, the hand of the one giving me over is with me on the table.
22 And on the one hand the son of the man is proceeding according to the thing having been and still appointed, further woe to that man through whom he is being given over.

LUKE 22 CT

28 But YOU yourselves are the ones having remained and still remaining continuously with me in my trials.
29 And I myself am covenanting to you a kingdom, according as my Father himself covenanted to me,
30 In order that YOU might be eating and YOU might be drinking on my table in my kingdom, and YOU might yourselves be seated on thrones judging the twelve tribes of the Israel.

MATTHEW 26 CT

2 YOU are knowing absolutely that after two days the passover is coming to pass and the son of the man is being given over with reference to the to be crucified.
14 Then one of the twelve, the one being called Judas Iscariot having proceeded to the chief priests,
15 Said, What are YOU willing to give to me, and I myself will give him over to YOU?
20 And from then he was seeking a good season in order that he might give him over.

THE SUPPER OF JOHN 13 PAGE 73 WAS ABOUT 2 DAYS BEFORE PASSOVER.

JESUS--12 APOSTLES

Luke is the only record of this "first cup". I believe that this cup would be the second cup in today's Passover feast. Review page 61 for I hope that you never forget that Jehovah the son called his "Israel" out of Egypt. Next you must remember that God the father called his son "Jesus" out of Egypt.

The reason that this verse is so important, is that it is absolute proof of the deity of Jesus, he had no human family as his background that came out of Egypt but he descended out of heaven. He also could quote Exodus 13:8.

Jesus now gave this first cup to the 12 disciples to share. The disciples could say: "Jehovah showed signs and wonders, great and sore, upon Egypt, upon Pharaoh, and upon all his house, before our eyes; and he brought us out from thence, that he might bring us in, to give us the land which he swore unto our fathers." (Deut. 6:22,23,ASV) Here, Jehovah the son assures Israel, his son once more, of a future Passover cup (3) in Luke 22:18. Judas was there to drink of the cup "after supper" (verse 21 above.) Jesus' promise continues, including Judas in verse 28 below. Judas is still present.
FIRST, READ THE ENTIRE RECORD OF THE PASSOVER IN BOTH MATTHEW AND MARK AND NOTICE THAT JUDAS IS PRESENT AT THE ENTIRE PASSOVER. IT IS AFTER LEAVING THE PASSOVER MEAL THAT JUDAS SAW THE OPPORTUNITY TO FIRST SEPARATE FROM THE OTHER DISCIPLES AND THEN GATHER THE "CROWD" THAT HAD BEEN HIDDEN NEAR BY.

MATTHEW 26 CT
18 But the-one said, YOU-be-withdrawing into the city to the certain-one, and YOU-say to-him, The teacher is-saying, My season is near; toward you I-am-doing the passover with my disciples.
19 And the disciples did as the Jesus assigned-together for-them, and they-prepared the passover.
20 But as evening was having-come-to-pass he-was-lying-back with the twelve.
21 And as they were eating he-said, Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that one Out-of-YOU will give me over.
22 And being extremely grieved each of-them began to-be-saying to-him, Whether-at-all I-myself-am Lord?
23 But the-one having-answered said, The-one having-dipped-in the hand with me in the bowl, this-one will give me over.
24 On-the-one-hand the son of the MAN is withdrawing according as it has-been-and-is-still-written concerning him, on-the-other-hand to that MAN through whom the son of the MAN is being-given-over; it was fine for-him if that man was not born.
25 But having-answered Judas the-one giving-him over said, Whether-at-all I-myself-am he Rabbi? He-is-saying to-him, You yourself-said.
26 But as they were eating, the Jesus having-taken the bread, and having-blessed, he-broke-in-pieces and he-was-giving-to-the disciples, and he-said, YOU-take, YOU-eat; this is my body.
27 And having-taken the cup, and having-given-thanks, he-gave-to-them, saying, YOU all drink out-of it.
28 For this is my blood, namely the blood of the new-quality covenant, namely the blood being-poured-out concerning many with-reference-to forgiveness of-sins.
29 But I-am-saying to-YOU, that by-no-means might I-drink from just-now out of this product of the vine, till that day-at-the-time that I-might-be-drinking it with YOU a new-quality in the kingdom of my Father.
30 And having-sung-a-hymn they-went-out into the mountain of the olives.

MARK 14 CT
14 And where-in-which if he-might-go-in, YOU-say to the despot of the household, that the teacher is-saying, Where is the guestchamber where-in which I-might-eat the passover with my disciples?
15 And he himself-will-point to YOU a great upper-floor having-been-and-still-spread prepared. There YOU-prepare for-us.
16 And his disciples went-out, and came into the city, and they-found according-as he-said to-them, and they-prepared the passover.
17 And as evening was having-come-to-pass he is coming with the twelve.
18 And as they were lying-back and eating the Jesus said, Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that one out-of-YOU will give me over, the one eating with me.
19 But the ones began to be-grieving, and to be-saying to-him, one by one, Whether-at-all is it? And another, Whether-at-all is it?
20 But the one having-answered said to-them, One out of the twelve, the one dipping-in with me into the bowl.
21 On-the-one-hand the son of the MAN is with-drawing according as it has-been-and-is-still-written concerning him; on-the-other-hand woe for that MAN through whom the son of the MAN is being-given-over; it was fine for-him if that MAN was not begotten.
22 And as they were eating, the Jesus having-taken bread, having-blessed he-broke-in-pieces and he-gave-to-them, and he-said, YOU-take, YOU-eat; this is my body.
23 And having-taken the cup, having-given-thanks he-gave-to-them, and they all drank out of it.
24 And he-said to-them, This is my blood the blood of the new-quality covenant, the blood being-poured-out concerning many.
25 Amen I-am-saying to YOU, that by-no-means might I-drink any-more out of the product of the vine, till that day-at-the-time that I-might-be-drinking it new-quality in the kingdom of the Lord.
26 And having-sung-a-hymn they-went-out into the mountain of the olives.

These definitions below will help us to better understand the sequence of events if you also keep page 74 in mind as well. It was after leaving the supper described on page 73, held about two days before Passover that Judas met the chief-priests and accepted their offer of 30 silver-coins if he would deliver Jesus to them. The Passover heads the 7-day feast of unleavened bread of seven days, the feast of harvest, and the feast of ingathering. (Exodus 23).
46 For if YOU-were trusting Moses, YOU-were-likely trusting in-me, for that one wrote concerning me.

47 But if YOU-are not trusting to-the letters of that one, how will YOU-trust to-my sayings?

EXODUS 12 ASV

12 And Jehovah spake unto Moses and Aaron in the land of Egypt, saying, 2 This month shall be unto you the beginning of months; it shall be the first month of the year to you. 3 Speak ye unto all the congregation of Israel, saying, 4 This month that is with you, the tenth day of this month, shall be unto you for a memorial; according to every man's eating ye shall make your count for the lamb. 5 Your lamb shall be without blemish, a year old; ye shall take two; of the house of the goats and two of the lambs. 6 And ye shall keep it until the fourteenth day of the same month; and the whole assembly of the elders of Israel shall kill it. 7 And they shall take of the blood and put it on the two side posts and on the lintel upon the houses wherein they shall eat it. 8 And they shall eat the flesh in that night, roast with fire, and unleavened bread; * with bitter herbs they shall eat it. 9 Eat not of it raw, nor boiled at all with water, but roast with fire; its head and its legs and with its内 organs thereof. 10 And ye shall let nothing of it remain until the morning; but that which remaineth of it until the morning ye shall burn with fire. 11 And thus shall ye eat it; with your loins girded, your shoes on your feet, and your staff in your hand; and ye shall eat it in haste; * it is Jehovah's pasover; 12 For I will go through the land of Egypt in that night, and will smite all the firstborn in the land of Egypt, both man and beast; and against all the gods of Egypt will I execute judgements: I am Jehovah.

13 And the blood shall be to you for a token upon the houses where ye are; and when I see the blood I will pass over you, and there shall be no plague to be upon you to destroy you, when I smite the land of Egypt. 14 And ye shall keep it a feast to Jehovah throughout your generations; ye shall keep it a feast by an ordinance forever.

15 Seven days shall ye eat unleavened bread; even the first day ye shall put away leaven out of your houses; as I said unto you, in every man's eating ye shall make your count for the lamb. 16 And in the first day there shall be a holy convocation; no manner of work shall be done in them, save that which is the service of every one, according to his place. 17 And ye shall observe the feast of unleavened bread; for in this same day have I brought your hosts out of the land of Egypt: therefore shall ye observe this day in your generations; as an ordinance forever. 18 In the first month, on the fourteenth day of the month at even, ye shall eat unleavened bread until the one and twentieth day of that month at even. 19 Seven days shall there be no leaven found in your houses: whatsoever eateth that which is leavened, he shall be cut off from the congregation of Israel, whether he be a sojourner, or one that is born in the land. 20 Ye shall eat nothing leavened; in all your habitations shall ye eat unleavened bread.

21 Then Moses called for all the elders of Israel, and said unto them, Draw out, and take you lambs according to your families, and kill the passover. 22 And ye shall take a bunch of hyssop, and dip it in the blood that is in the laver, and strike the lintel and the two side posts with the blood that is in the laver, and none of you shall go out of the door of his house until the morning. 23 For Jehovah will pass through to smite the Egyptians; and when he seeth the blood upon the lintel, and upon the two side posts, Jehovah will pass over you, and will not suffer the destroyer to come in unto your houses to smite you. 24 And ye shall observe this thing for an ordinance to thee and thy sons for ever. 25 And it shall come to pass, when ye are come to the land which Jehovah will give you, according as he hath promised; that ye shall keep this service. 26 And it shall come to pass, when your children shall say unto you, What mean ye by this service? 27 That ye shall say, It is the sacrifice of Jehovah's passover, who passed over the houses of the children of Israel in Egypt, when he smote the Egyptians, and delivered our houses. 28 And the people bowed the head and worshipped. 29 And the children of Israel went and did so; as Jehovah had commanded Moses and Aaron, so did they.

EXODUS 13 ASV

14 Three times thou shalt keep a feast unto me in the year.

15 The feast of unleavened bread shalt thou keep: seven days shalt thou eat unleavened bread, as I commanded thee, at the time appointed in the month Abib (for in it thou camest out from Egypt); and unleavened bread shall appear before me empty. 16 And the feast of harvest, the first-fruits of thy labors, which thou sowedest in the field; and the feast of ingathering, at the end of the year, when thou gatherest in thy labors out of the field.

17 Three times in the year all thy males shall appear before the Lord Jehovah.

THE FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD WHICH IS BEING CALLED PASSOVER.

7-Days


JESUS EATS THE PASSOVER, JUDAS PRESENT.
God's people the Jews, begin each 24 hours with the "night." Refer to Genesis 1:5, "And there was evening and there was morning, one day." THE MISHNAH is described this way in the dictionary, "The first section of the Talmud, consisting of a collection of early oral interpretations of the scriptures as compiled about A.D.200." Here is a quotation from The Mishnah: "If a man has not searched on the night of the 14th let him search on the 14th;--". Here you can see that the daytime follows the night.

Another Mishnah says: "On the night preceding the 14th (of Nisan) they seek out leaven by the light of a candle." Opinions differ, as you can see.

It seems to me that the Consistent New Testament helps clear up some of our difficulties. While these 5 verses are on page 75, I would like you to see them in enlarged bold letters. First Matthew 26:17, then Mark 14:1&12, finally Luke 22:1,7&8.

17 But on-the first of-the unleavened-breads the disciples came-near to-the Jesus, saying to-him, Where are-you-willing we-might-prepare for-you to-eat the passover?

1 But it-was the passover and the unleavened-breads after two days. And the chief-priests and the scribes were-seeking how, having-retained him with guile, they-might-be-killing him.

12 And on-the first day of-the unleavened-breads, when they-are-sacrificing the passover his disciples are-saying to-him, Where are-you-willing, having-gone-away, we-might-prepare in-order-that you-might-eat the passover?

1 But the feast of-the unleavened-breads was-drawing-near, namely-the-one being-called pass-over.

7 But the day of-the unleavened-breads came in which it-was-essential the passover to-be-being-sacrificed.

8 And he-dispatched Peter and John, saying, Having-proceeded YOU-prepare for-us the passover, in-order-that we-might-eat.

JEHOVAH TOLD MOSES AND MOSES WROTE THESE FACTS.

ADD TO THESE EXODUS 12, PAGE 76, CONCERNING THE LAMB. "YE SHALL KEEP IT UNTIL THE FOURTEENTH DAY ... ISRAEL SHALL KILL IT AT DUSK ....AND THEY SHALL EAT THE FLESH IN THAT NIGHT, ROAST WITH FIRE, AND UNLEAVENED BREAD...."

With all kinds of so-called Bible translations now being print-ed, there is no way that a person can really learn God's truth. Once THE CONSISTENT TRANSLATION and then THE TEACHING DICTIONARY were made I had proof beyond any doubt that our GREEK NEW TESTA-MENT was indeed the inspired word of God. If you have studied this course this far you know, beyond any shadow of doubt that Jesus is JEHOVAH THE SON, by whom all things came to be. (page 2) You have seen that Jesus was not a "human being", as some translations seem to think. (page 17) The proof above verifies the sketches of the 7 days of the feast of the unleavened bread. (pages 76 and 77)
I BELIEVE THAT WE SHOULD LOOK CAREFULLY AT THE RECORD CONCERNING JUDAS AND MAKE THE RECORD OF JUDAS MORE CLEAR. REFER TO APOLOGETICS 2 FOR MORE DETAILS. JESUS MADE A STATEMENT CONCERNING JUDAS WHICH YOU CAN NOT CHANGE OR AVOID IN ANY WAY.

MATTHEW 19 CT

27 Then the Peter having-answered said to-him, Behold, we ourselves-let-go all-things and we-followed with-you; so what will-it-be to-us?

28 But the Jesus said to-them, Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that YOU the-ones having-followed with-me, in the regeneration, at-the-time-that the son of-the MAN might-be-seated upon the throne of-his glory, YOU also yourselves will-be-seated upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of-the Israeli.

IF YOU SAY OR TEACH THAT JESUS HAD A REPLACEMENT FOR JUDAS IN MIND, AND DID NOT INCLUDE JUDAS WITH THE TWELVE, NOTE CAREFULLY WHAT JESUS SAID: "YOU also yourselves (not somebody else) will-be-seated upon twelve thrones, judging the twelve tribes of-the Israeli." ARE YOU SAYING THAT JESUS MADE A MISTAKE? MAYBE YOU DON'T KNOW WHO JESUS IS. YOU BETTER BEGIN THIS STUDY AGAIN.

Review page 65 and consider the death of Lazarus. After Jesus was told that Lazarus was "weak", and Jesus knew that Lazarus had died; why did Jesus deliberately delay two days before going back to Bethany? The answer is quite plain in the text. John 11:39. Jesus waited until the body of Lazarus smelled, and there was no doubt that Lazarus was dead. There then could be no doubt that Jesus was Jehovah when he called that smelly body out of the tomb.

The same kind of truth is shown in John 13:18-19. Jesus chose Judas "for himself" to fulfill an Old Testament scripture which had to be fulfilled, proof that Jesus was the "I am" of Exodus 3:14, page 7.

JOHN 13 CT

18 I-am not saying concerning all of-YOU. I myself-am knowing-absolutely whom I chose-for-myself. BUT in-order-that the scripture might-be-fulfilled, The one chewing the bread with me he-elevated his heel upon me.

19 From just-now I-am-saying to-YOU before the-thing to-come-to-pass, in-order-that at-the-time-that it-might-come-to-pass, YOU might-trust that I myself-am.

PSALMS 41:9 ASV

9 Yea, mine own familiar friend, in whom I trusted, Who did eat of my bread, Hath lifted up his heel against me.

THE FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD ---7 DAYS

It was two days before Passover that Judas went to the chief-priests and offered to give Jesus over to them. Judas was promised 30 "silver-coins."

Page 73, John 13:1 "But before the feast of the passover---vs.2 And as supper was having-come-to-be, as the slanderer was already having-cast into the heart of Judas Iscariot,—in-order-that he-might-give him over." Then follows the "foot washing." Vs.27 "The Savior is-saying therefore to him (Judas), What you-are-doing you-do more-quickly." Vs.29 "—Some were-thinking,—that Jesus is saying to-him, You-buy-in-the-market of-which things we-are-having need with reference-to the feast." Vs.30 "But it-was night."
MY PURPOSE ON THIS PARTICULAR PAGE IS TO CLEAR UP YOUR UNDERSTANDING CONCERNING JUDAS. FIRST, JESUS MADE A FIRM PROMISE TO ALL OF THE 12 APOSTLES IN ANSWER TO A QUESTION FROM PETER (MATT. 19:27) SEE PASSAGE, EXHIBIT "A" ON PAGE 77.

JESUS DELIBERATELY CHOSE JUDAS, KNOWING THAT JUDAS WOULD FILL THE PROPHECY OF PSALMS 41:9, SEE EXHIBIT "B" ON PAGE 77.

TWO DAYS BEFORE PASSOVER JUDAS MADE HIS FIRST REQUEST FOR MONEY FROM THE CHIEF-PRIESTS IF HE WOULD DELIVER JESUS OVER TO THEM. THUS JUDAS WAS FULFILLING ZECHARIAH 11:12. EXHIBIT "C" BELOW.

MATTHEW 26 CT
1 And it came to pass when the Jesus finished all these words, he said to his disciples,
2 YOU are knowing absolutely that after two days the passover is coming to pass and the son of the MAN is being given over with reference to the to be crucified.
3 Then the chief-priests and the scribes and the elders of the people were gathered together into the court of the chief-priest, namely the one being called Caiaphas,
4 And they resolved together in order that they might retain the Jesus with guile and they might be killing him;
5 But they were saying, Not in the feast, in order that a tumult might not come to pass among the people.

14 Then one of the twelve, the one being called Judas Iscariot having proceeded to the chief-priests,
15 Said, What are YOU willing to give to me and I myself will give him over to YOU? But the ones stood thirty silver-coins for him.
16 And from then he was seeking a good season in order that he might give him over.

ZECHARIAH 11 ASV
12 And I said unto them, If ye think good, give me my hire; and if not, forbear. So they weighed for my hire thirty pieces of silver.

AT THE DISCIPLES "SUPPER" ON THE NIGHT OF THE 13TH, "before the feast of the passover"; notice that, "the slanderer was already having cast into the heart of Judas Iscariot, of Simon, in order that he might give him over." That was the day of the 13th. Review the scriptures here and on page 73. When Judas left the supper, some thought that Judas might be getting something for the next night, that of passover the night of the 14th, but it was night. Study this exhibit "S" here and the "S" on page 77. Also reread very carefully page 73 concerning this supper where the foot-washing took place. This "foot-washing" has no connection with the passover.

JOHN 13 CT
1 But before the feast of the passover, the Jesus knowing absolutely that his hour had come and is in order that he might change location out of this world to the Father, having cherished his own, namely the ones in the world, he cherished them with reference to a finish.
2 And at supper was having come to be, or the slanderer was already having cast into the heart of Judas Iscariot, of Simon, in order that he might give him over.

10 The Jesus is saying to him, The one having been bathed is not having need than to wash for himself the feet, but he is total clean; and you yourselves are clean ones, but not all.
11 For he had known absolutely the one giving him over; because of this he said, You are not clean ones.

JOHN 13 CT
22 The disciples therefore were looking with reference to one another, being perplexed concerning whom he is saying.
26 The Jesus is answering, It is that one to whom I have dipped the little morsel shall hand it over. And having dipped in the little morsel he is giving it to Judas Iscariot of Simon.
27 And after the little morsel, then the adversary went in into that one. The Jesus is saying therefore to him, What you are doing you do more quickly.
28 But not one of the ones lying back came to know toward what thing he said this to him.
29 For some were thinking, since the Jesus was having the case, that the Jesus is saying to him, You buy in the market of which thing we are having need with reference to the feast; or in order that he might give something to the destitute.
30 Therefore having taken the little morsel that one went out immediately; but it was night.

As the "slanderer" (Devil) he had already cast the idea into Judas' heart, VS.2. In vs.27 the "adversary" (Satan) entered Judas: NO TURNING BACK POSSIBLE.
The Passover Is the Lord’s Supper

ON PAGES 74 AND 75 YOU HAVE STUDIED THE ONLY RECORDS OF THE PASSOVER. JUDAS WAS PRESENT THROUGHOUT THE ENTIRE PASSOVER MEAL. I HAVE PUT PARTS OF THE PASSAGES FROM MATTHEW 26 CT, MARK 14 CT, AND LUKE 22 CT IN ORDER TO MAKE IT MORE CLEAR THAT JUDAS WAS PRESENT THROUGHOUT THE PASSOVER, EVEN TAKING PART IN THE "BLOOD" OF JESUS. JUDAS, ONE OF THE TWELVE, WILL SIT ON A THRONE, JUDGING ISRAEL, AND WILL BE EATING AND DRINKING ON JESUS' TABLE IN THE KINGDOM.

MATTHEW 26 CT

25 But having-answered Judas the-one giving-him over said, "Whether-at-all I myself-am he Rabbi? He-is-saying to-him, You yourself-said.
26 But as they were eating, the Jesus having-taken the bread, and having-blessed, he-broke-in-pieces and he-was-giving-to-the disciples, and he-said, YOU-take, YOU-eat; this is my body.
27 And having-taken the cup, and having-given-thanks, he-gave-to-them, saying, "YOU all drink out-of it
28 For this is my blood, namely-the blood of the new-quality covenant, namely-the blood being-poured-out concerning many with-reference-to forgiveness of-sins.
29 But I-am-saying to-YOU, that by-no-means might-I-drink from just-now out of this product-of-the vine till that day at-the-time that I-might-be-drinking it with YOU a new-quality in the kingdom of-my Father.
30 And having-sung a-hymn they went-out into the mountain-of-the olives.

MARK 14 CT

18 And as they were lying-back and eating the Jesus said, Amen I-am-saying to-YOU, that one out-of YOU will-give me over, the one eating with me.
19 But the ones began to be-being-grieved, and to-be-saying to-him, one by one, Whether-at-all is-it? And another, Whether-at-all is-it?
20 But the one having-answered said to-them, One out-of the twelve, the one dipping-in with me into the bowl.

LUKE 22 CT

20 And in-the-same-way the cup after to-partake-supper, saying, "This cup is the new-quality covenant in my blood, the-one being-poured-out in-behalf-of YOU.
21 Further, behold, the hand of-the-one giving me over is with me on the table.
22 And on-the-one-hand the son of-the MAN is-proceeding according-to the-thing having-been-and-still-appointed, further woe to that MAN through whom he-is-being-given-over.

25 But the-one said to-them, The kings of-the Gentiles are-exercising-lordship-of-them, and the-ones having-authority-of-them are-being-called benefactors.
26 But YOU will not be thus; BUT the-one greater among YOU let-him-become as the younger, and the-one being-governor as the-one ministering.
27 For who is greater, the-one lying-back or the-one ministering? Is NOT the-one lying-back? But I myself-am in midst of-YOU as the-one ministering.
28 But YOU yourselves are the-ones having-remained, and-still-remaining-continuously with me in my trials.
29 And I myself-am-covenanting to YOU a kingdom, according as my Father himself-covenanting to-me,
30 In-order-that YOU might-be-eating and YOU might-be-drinking on my table in my kingdom, and YOU might-yourselves-be-seated on thrones judging the twelve tribes of the Israeli.
ONCE YOU UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS CHOSE JUDAS TO FULFILL THE PROPHECY OF PSALMS 41:9, (pages 73 and 77) IN ORDER TO PROVE THAT HE IS JEHOVAH, YOU HAVE COME A LONG WAY IN UNDERSTANDING ABOUT JESUS. AGAIN: IF YOU THOROUGHLY REALIZE WHY JESUS WAITED UNTIL LAZARUS, HAD BEEN IN THE GRAVE 4 DAYS, (page 65, verse 39) YOU CERTAINLY SHOULD AT LEAST BEGIN TO COMPREHEND THAT JESUS IS JEHOVAH. WHO ELSE DO YOU KNOW THAT CAN RAISE THE DEAD? NOW BACK TO JUDAS.

Two days before passover (Matthew 26:2, page 74) Judas bargained with the chief-priests (Matthew 26:14-16, page 74) to deliver Jesus to them. The (devil) that is the slanderer: "already having-cast into the heart of Judas .. in order that he-might-give him over." (page 73, John 13:2) This supper was, "before the feast of the passover." On the same page, read verse 27: "And after the little-morsel, then the adversary (satan) went-in into that-one." After this point Judas had no further control. Judas planned his strategy.

MATTHEW 27 CT

1 But as early-morning was having-come-to-pass, all the chief-priests and the elders of-the people took counsel-together down-upon the Jesus so-as to-put him to-death;
2 And having-bound him they-led him away and they-gave him over to Pontius Pilate the governor.
3 Then Judas the one giving him over, having-seen that he-had been-condemned, having-regretted, he-turned-back the thirty silver-coins to the chief-priests and to the elders,
4 Saying, I-sinned having-given-over innocent blood. But the ones said, What is it to us? You yourself-will-see.
5 And having-thrown the silver-coins in the sanctuary he-removed, and having-gone-away he-hanged-himself.

ACTS 1 CT (PETER SPEAKING)

15 And in these days Peter having-stood-up in midst of-the brothers said: (And-additionally the crowd of-names was on the same place about four-hundred twenty).
16 Men, brothers, it was essential the scripture to-be-fulfilled which the Spirit named-the Holy said before through the mouth of David concerning Judas the one having-become leader-of-the-way to the ones having-together-taken Jesus,
17 Because he was having-been and still-is numbered down among us and he-procured-by-destiny the lot of this ministry.

REVELATION 12 CT

10 And he-brought me off in spirit upon a great and high mountain, and he pointed to me the city named-the holy Jerusalem descending out of the heaven from the God.
14 And the city-wall of-the city having twelve foundations, and on them twelve names of-the twelve apostles of-the Lamb.

MARK 14 CT

21 On-the-one-hand the son of-the MAN is-withdrawing according as it has been and is still-written concerning him; on-the-other-hand woe for that MAN through whom the son of-the MAN is being given over; it was fine for him if that MAN was not forgotten.

Judas regretted (METAMELOMAI, only used 6 times in the New Testament, this is not the word "repent"). The only thing that Judas could do was exactly what he did do; return the money. Judas was still an apostle. Judas' name is to be on one of the foundations of the "holy Jerusalem." What is the meaning of Mark 14:21 CT above? Someone else would have had to fulfill the scriptures. Judas died before Jesus was crucified, and therefore in my opinion waits with the others under the altar. All the other apostles died with their "stolees" washed "in the blood of the Lamb" and wait in the heavenly tabernacle with Jesus.

Let me translate (ANTHROPOS) a little differently. "The son of the ADAM (Jesus)....woe for that ADAM through whom the son of the ADAM is being given over; it was fine for him if that ADAM was not forgotten." JUDAS IS ABSTRACT ONLY.
WE COME NOW TO A SHORT STUDY OF A VERY COMPLEX INTERLOCKING OF TWO CALENDAR SYSTEMS; THE BIBLICAL CALENDAR WITH WHICH THE JEWS COUNT THEIR FEASTS, AND THE COUNTING OF "HOURS" AS THE GREEK WORLD RECKONED TIME. JESUS SAID: "ARE THERE NOT 12 HOURS OF THE DAY?" (John 11:9 CT).

NISSAN 14, SEE PAGE 76

"HORA", "hour...the division of the natural day (from sunrise to sunset) into twelve parts. These hours varied with the year." Liddel & Scott.

LUKE 22 CT
1 And he himself-was-pulled-away from them about the cast-of-a-stone, and having-placed the knees he was-praying.
2 Saying, Father, if you are-purposely-to-bring-away this cup from me; further, not my will, BUT let thine come-to-pass.
3 But an angel from heaven was-seen with him strengthen-ing him.
4 And he was-praying more-earnestly, but his sweat came-to-be as if drops of blood descending upon the earth.

Once again you see the closeness of the Son with the Father. The Father dispatched an angel to strengthen his Son. Remember too that the Son had entered a sinless body, a body built with sinless sperm from Adam. This is the only way that Jesus could take away the sin of all who would trust in him.

The Greek text shows that Judas' affection for Jesus is already beginning to cause him to "regret" what he has done. (Refer to page 80). Judas kissed Jesus tenderly. Further notice that Jesus has not "discarded" Judas, but greets Judas as "comrade".

JOHN 18 CT
13 And they-led him away to Annas first; for he was father-in-law of the Caiaphas, who was chief-priest of that year.

24 The Annas dispatched him, having-been-bound-and-still-bound to Caiaphas the chief-priest.

MARK 14 CT
60 And the chief-priest having-stood-up into the midst, questioned the Jesus, saying, Are you not answering anything? What these are-witnessing-against you?
61 But the one was-being-still, and he answered not one-thing. Again the chief-priest was-questioning him, and saying to him, Are you the Messiah of the Son of the blessed?
62 But the Jesus said, I myself-am; And YOU will see the son of the MAN sitting out-of the right-parts of the power, and coming with the clouds from the heaven.
63 But the chief-priest having-ripped-asunder through his tunics is-saying, What need are we-still having of witnesses?

But Simon Peter was having-stood-and-still-standing and warming-himself. They-said therefore to him, Are you also out-of his disciples? That one denied, and he said, I am not.

6 One out-of the slaves of the chief-priest, being a relative of whom Peter chopped-off the physical ear, is-saying, Saw I not you myself in the garden with him?
27 Again therefore the Peter denied, and immediately a cock crowed.

Referring to pages 32 and 49, I believe that the Greek word XRISTOS should be translated "Messiah" and not transliterated with Christ, under which "name" the Jews have been unjustly persecuted by the church.

MARK 15 CT
1 And immediately upon the morning the chief-priests with the elders and scribes and the total council, having made counsel-together, having-bound the Jesus, brought him off and gave him over to the Pilate.

49 And immediately having-come near to the Jesus he said, Hail, Rabbi, and he kissed him tenderly.
50 But the Jesus said to him, Comrade, over what are-you-being-alongside?

25 For Simon Peter was having-stood-and-still-standing and warming-himself. They-said therefore to him, Are you also out-of his disciples? That one denied, and he said, I am not.
26 One out-of-the-slaves of-the-chief-priest, being a relative of whom Peter chopped-off the physical ear, is-saying, Saw I not you myself in the garden with him?
27 Again therefore the Peter denied, and immediately a cock crowed.

Referring to pages 32 and 49, I believe that the Greek word XRISTOS should be translated "Messiah" and not transliterated with Christ, under which "name" the Jews have been unjustly persecuted by the church.
SINCE WE ARE CONCERNED CHIEFLY AS TO WHOM JESUS IS, PERHAPS WE SHOULD NOTICE THE PASSAGE IN ACTS 4:26–28. HEROD, PONTIUS PILATE, GENTILES AND PEOPLE OF ISRAEL ALL HAD PART IN FULFILLING GOD'S PURPOSES. ONE OUTSTANDING EVENT CONNECTED WITH THE CRUCIFIXION OF JESUS IS THE RENDING OF THE TEMPLE VAIL. "THROUGH THE VEIL, THIS IS HIS FLESH." (HEBREWS 10:20 CT)

26 The kings of the earth stood-alongside and the rulers were-led-together on the same place against the Lord and against his Messiah.
27 For they-were-led-together over truth in this city, over your holy male-servant Jesus whom you-consecrated, both Herod and Pontius Pilate with nations and peoples of Israel,
28 To-do as-many-things-as your hand and your purpose appointed-before to-come-to-pass.

JOHN 19 CT
2 And the soldiers having-plaited a crown out-of thorn-plants they-put it upon his head, and they-cast-around him a purple garment.

LUKE 23 CT
11 But the Herod together-with his armies having-treated him with-contempt, and having-mocked him, having-cast-around him a brilliant white esthes robe he-sent him back to-the Pilate.

MATTHEW 27 CT
27 Then the soldiers of the governor, having-taken the Jesus with-themselves into the praetorium, they-gathered-together upon him the total cohort;
28 And having-stripped him they-placed-around to-him a scarlet chlamys.

JOHN 18 CT
36 The Jesus answered, The Kingdom, namely-the one mine, is not out-of this world; if the Kingdom, namely the one mine, was out-of this world, the officers namely-the ones mine were-struggling in-order-that I might not be-given-over to-the Jews; but now the Kingdom namely-the one mine is not from hence.
37 The Pilate said therefore to-him, Are-you yourself not-therefore a King? The Jesus answered, You yourself are-saying because I myself am a King. With-reference-to this myself have-been-born and with-reference-to this I have-come into the world, in-order-that I might-bear-witness to-the truth. Every one the one being out-of the truth is-hearing my voice.

MATTHEW 27 CT
30 And having-spit-on with-reference-to him they-took the reed and they-were-hitting with-reference-to his head.
31 And then they-mocked him they-stripped off him the chlamys, and they-clothed him in his garments; and they-led him away into to-be-crucified.

MATTHEW 27 CT
45 But from the sixth hour darkness came-to-pass over all the land till the ninth hour.
46 But around the ninth hour the Jesus shouted-again with-a great voice saying: Eli Eli lema sabachthani? This is: God of-me, God of-me, to-what-end you-abandoned me?
WE HAVE BEEN TOLD TO BELIEVE THAT THE TRUTH OF WHAT WE BELIEVE DEPENDS ON THE FACT THAT JESUS ROSE FROM THE DEAD. QUITE THE CONTRARY, THE FACT THAT JESUS ROSE FROM THE DEAD DEPENDS ON WHETHER OR NOT YOU KNOW WHO JESUS IS. CONSIDER A FEW FACTS CONCERNING THE CRUCIFIXION OF JESUS.

JESUS SPEAKING --- JOHN 10 CT

17 Because of this the Father is cherishing me, because I myself am putting my soul, in order that I might again take it.

18 No one is removing it from me, but I myself am putting it from myself. I am having authority to put it, and I am having authority to take it again. I took this commandment from my Father.

✓ JOHN 19 CT

23 The soldiers therefore, when they crucified the Jesus, took his garments and they made four parts, to each soldier a part, and the tunic. But the tunic was without seam, woven out of the from above through the total.

24 They said therefore to one another: Let us not split it, but let us procure by destiny concerning it, of whom it will be; in order that the scripture might be fulfilled which is saying: They divided for themselves my garments among themselves, and upon my vesture they cast a lot. The soldiers on the one hand therefore did these things.

28 After this the Jesus knowing absolutely that all things already have been and still are finished, in order that the scripture might be made perfect is saying: I am thirsting.

29 Therefore a vessel was lying replete of sour wine; but the ones having filled full a sponge of sour wine, and having placed it around to hyssop they brought it to his mouth.

30 When therefore the Jesus took the sour wine he said: It has been and is finished; and having reclined the head he gave over the spirit.

31 The Jews therefore, in order that the bodies might not remain on the cross in the Sabbath, since it was the making ready, for the day was great of that Sabbath, they interrogated the Pilate in order that their legs might be crushed, and they might be removed.

32 Therefore the soldiers came, and on the one hand of the first they crushed the legs and of the other, namely the one having been crucified together with him;

33 On the other hand having come upon the Jesus, as they saw he already had died and was dead, they crushed not his legs.

PSALMS 22 KJ

18 They part my garments among them, and cast lots upon my vesture.

PSALMS 69 KJ

21 They gave me also gall for my meat; and in my thirst they gave me vinegar to drink.

PSALMS 22 KJ

16 For dogs have compassed me: the assembly of the wicked have inclosed me: they pierced my hands and my feet.

17 I may tell all my bones: they look and stare upon me.

✓ JOHN 19 CT

36 For these things came to pass in order that the scripture might be fulfilled: A bone of him will not be shattered.

PSALMS 34 KJ

20 He keepeth all his bones: not one of them is broken.

MATTHEW 27 CT

46 But around the ninth hour the Jesus shouted again with a great voice saying: Eli Eli lema sabachthani? This is: God of me, God of me, to what end you abandoned me?

PSALMS 22 KJ

MY God, my God, why hast thou forsaken me? why art thou so far from helping me, and from the words of my roaring?

✓ JOHN 19 CT

37 And again a different scripture is saying: They will see with reference to whom they pierced.

ZECHARIAH 12 ASV

10 And I will pour upon the house of David, and upon the inhabitants of Jerusalem, the spirit of grace and of supplication; and they shall look unto me whom they have pierced; and they shall mourn for him, as one mourneth for his only son, and shall be in bitterness for him, as one that is in bitterness for his first-born.
YOU SAW ON PAGE 83 THAT JESUS WAS "ABANDONED" BY THE FATHER.
(MATT. 27:46) YOU ALSO READ THAT JESUS "GAVE OVER THE SPIRIT."
(JOHN 19:30) RECALL THAT "THE SOUL OF THE FLESH IS IN THE BLOOD."
(LEV. 17:11) WITH THE ACTION OF THE SOLDIER, THE SOUL TOO WAS GONE.
STUDY THE DETAILS OF THE BURIAL OF THE BODY.

JOHN 19 CT
33 On-the-other-hand having-come-upon the Jesus, as they-saw he already had-died-and-was-dead, they-crushed not his legs,
34 BUT one of the soldiers with a spear stabbed his side, and directly came-out blood and water.

MARK 15 CT
42 And as evening was already come-to-pass, since it was the-making-ready, which is the day before-Sabbath,
43 Joseph having-come, the one from Arimathaea, a decent councillor, who also was himself welcoming the kingdom of the God, having-dared, he-went-in to the Pilate and he-requested-for-himself the body of the Jesus.
44 But the Pilate marvelled if he had-died-and-was-dead already, and having-called-to-himself the centurion, he-questioned him if he-died-off long-ago.
45 And having-come-to-know from the centurion he-ppresented the corpse to the Joseph.
46 And having-bought muslin in the-market and having-lowered him he-wrapped-in the muslin and placed him down in a tomb which was having-been-and-still-was-quarried out of rock, and he-rolled-to a stone upon the door of the tomb.

LUKE 23 CT
50 And behold a man by name Joseph, existing a councillor, a good and just man.
51 This one was not having-placed-down-and-still-placing-down-with their purpose and practice; from Arimathaea a city of the Jews, and who also himself was welcoming the kingdom of the God.
52 This one having-gone to the Pilate requested-for-himself the body of the Jesus.
53 And having-lowered it he-rolled it in muslin and placed it in a sepulchre hewn in rock, the place where not-as-yet anyone was lying.

Note some of the conditions, and the burial recorded by all 4 gospels. There is in front of this doorway a deep track in the rock in which the stone rolled to close the opening. Pilate marvelled that Jesus was dead so soon. It was a new tomb in which no one had as yet been placed. Now consider the events when Mary and the others first went to the tomb.

JOHN 20 CT
3 The Peter therefore went-out and the other disciple, and they-were-going with reference-to the tomb.
4 But the two were-running together and the other disciple ran before more quickly than the Peter, and he-came first with reference-to the tomb.
5 And having-stood alongside he-is-looking at the linen-cloths lying; however he-went not in.
6 Therefore Simon Peter is-coming following him, and he-went-into the tomb, and he-is-observing the linen-cloths lying.
7 And the handkerchief which was on his head, not hinging with the linen-cloths. BUT having-been-and-still-rolled-back separately into one place.
8 Then therefore the other disciple also went-in, the one having-come first with reference-to the tomb, and he-saw and he-trusted;

MATTHEW 27 CT
57 But as evening was having-come-to-pass a rich MAN from Arimathaea, the name Joseph, who also himself discipled-to the Jesus;
58 This one having-gone near to the Pilate requested the body of the Jesus. Then the Pilate gave verbal order to give-back the body.
59 And the Joseph having-taken the body he-ensfolded it in clean muslin,
60 And he-placed it in his new-quality tomb which he-quarried in the rock, and having-rolled-to a great stone to the door of the tomb he-went-away.

JOHN 19 CT
38 But after these things the Joseph, namely the one from Arimathaea, being a disciple of the Jesus, but having-been-and-still-hidden because of the fear of the Jews, interrogated the Pilate, in order that he-might-remove the body of the Jesus, and the Pilate permitted. He-came and removed the body of the Jesus.
39 But Nicodemus also came, the one having-come to the Jesus of-night the first time, bringing a mixture-or myrrh and aloes about a hundred pounds.
40 They-took therefore the body of the Jesus, and they-bound it in linen-cloths with the spices, according as is custom for the Jews to be preparing for burial.
41 But a garden was in the place where-in which he-was crucified, and in the garden a new-quality tomb, in which not-as-yet anyone was placed.

SEE THE PICTURE ON PAGE 83.

MARK 16 CT
3 And they-were-saying to themselves, Who will roll-back the stone for us out of the door of the tomb?
4 And having-looked-up they-are-observing that the stone had-been-and-was-still-rolled-back; for it was extremely great.

LUKE 24 CT
2 But they-found the stone having-been-and-still-rolled-back from the tomb.
3 And having-gone in they-found not the body of the Lord Jesus.
4 And it-came to pass in their to-be-being-thoroughly perplexed concerning this, even behold, two men stood-by to them in a flashing etherees.
12 But the Peter having-stand-up ran upon the tomb, and having-stood-alongside he-is-looking at the pieces-of linen-cloth lying alone, and he-went-away to himself, marveling at the thing having-come to pass and still being.

THIS SUBJECT CONTINUES ON THE NEXT PAGE CONSIDERING THE "ANGELS"?
YOU SHOULD BY THIS TIME BE READY FOR SOME DIFFICULT QUESTIONS. JESUS HAD BEEN ABANDONED BY THE FATHER. JESUS GAVE OVER THE SPIRIT AND LOST HIS SOUL. HOW COULD HIS CORPSE RISE? THE FACT IS THAT THE CORPSE DIDN'T RISE, BUT JESUS WAS RAISED BY THE FATHER.

In 1970 I wrote a booklet entitled "The Day Christ Died." There used to be a lot of discussion about the day Christ rose, when in reality he was RAISED, and I reject the name "Christ" which should have always been MESSIAH.

MATTHEW 28 CT
5 But the angel having-answered said to the women: YOU yourselves be not fearing; for I-am-knowing-absolutely that YOU-are-seeking Jesus the one having-been-and-still-crucified:
6 He is not here; for he was raised according as he said; come-hither YOU-see the place where-in which the Lord was lying.
7 And having-proceeded speedily YOU-say to his disciples that he was raised from the dead ones, and behold he is preceding YOU into the Galilee, there YOU-will-see him, behold I-said to YOU.

PSALMS 2 KJ
7 I will declare the decree: the Lorp hath said unto me, Thou art my Son; this day have I begotten thee.

MARK 16 CT
5 And having-gone-in into the tomb they saw a youth sitting in the right-parts, having-been-and-still-cast-around with a white stole; and they were greatly astonished.
6 But the one is-saying to them, YOU be not being-greatly astonished; YOU are seeking Jesus the Nazarene, namely the one having-been-and-still-crucified, he was raised, he is not here; note the place where-in which they put him.

LUKE 24 CT
6 He is not here, BUT he was raised; YOU be made-mindful as he spoke to YOU still being in the Galilee.
7 Saying, that it is essential the son of the MAN to-be-given-over into hands of sinful MEN, and to-be-crucified, and to-stand-again on the third day.

CONSIDER THE HEAVENLY PERSONS ENCOUNTERED AT THE TOMB.

MATTHEW 28:5, AN ANGEL.
MARK 16:5, A YOUTH WEARING A WHITE STOLEE.
LUKE 24:4, TWO MEN WEARING "FLASHING ESTHÉS." 77-78

MATTHEW 17 CT
1 And after six days the Jesus is-taking-along-with-himself the Peter and James and John his brother, and he is bringing them up into a high mountain privately.
2 And he was transformed in-front of them, and his face shown as the sun, but his garments became white as the light;
3 And behold, Moses and Elijah were seen by them speaking-together with him.

9 And as they were descending from the mountain the Jesus commanded to them, saying, Might-YOU-say to no one what you saw unless at the time that the son of the MAN might-stand-again out of dead ones.

MARK 9 CT
9 BUT as they were descending from the mountain he gave strict-order to them in order that they might not relate to no one what-things they saw unless at the time that the son of the MAN might-stand-again out of dead ones.
MANY ARE THE WITNESSES THAT GOD, JEHOVAH THE FATHER RAISED THE 
SON. PSALM 2:7 EXPLAINED BY PAUL, CAN NOW READILY BE UNDERSTOOD. 
"THIS DAY HAVE I BEGOTTEN THEE." REMEMBER "THE SOUL OF THE FLESH 
IS IN THE-blood." (LEV.17:11) THE AMAZING BODY THAT JESUS OCCUPIED 
IN MARY WAS OF FLESH "SIMILAR" TO OURS. (PAGE 68) THAT BODY WAS 
MADE FROM ADAM'S SPERM BEFORE HE SINNED, PUT INTO MARY. THEREFORE 
JESUS IS MANY TIMES (MORE THAN 80) CALLED "THE SON OF THE MAN", 
THAT IS "ADAM".

Jesus, who laid aside his form of God to enter the body in Mary 
could shed that sinless blood for all who would put their trust in 
him. (See pages 42 & 70) The body in the tomb, that was Jesus in 
the "flesh", is to no longer he in the flesh with blood, as we 
shall soon see.

METAMORPHOS

to TRANSFORM

24 But Thomas, one out-of the twelve, the one being-
called Didymus, was not with them when the Jesus came.
25 The other disciples were-saying therefore to-him: We-
have-seen-and-still-see the Lord. But the one said to-
them: Unless I-might-see in his hands the pattern of-the 
nailed, and I-might-cast my finger into the pattern of-the 
nails, and I-might-cast my hand into his side I-shall by-no-
means trust.
26 And after eight days his disciples were again inside, and 
Thomas with them. The Jesus is-coming while the doors 
were having-been-shut-and-still-shut, and he-stood into 
the midst and said: Peace to YOU.
27 Afterwards he-is-saying to-the Thomas: You-bring 
your finger here, and note my hands; and you-bring your 
hand and you-cast into my side; and you-be-becoming not 
unbelieving but trusting.
28 But the Thomas answered and said to-him: My Lord 
and my God.
29 The Jesus is-saying to-him: Because you-have-seen-
and-still-see me Thomas you-have-trusted-and-still-trust; 
happy are the ones not having-seen and having-trusted.
30 On-the-one-hand therefore many other signs also the 
Jesus did in-sight of his disciples, which are not having-
been-written-and-are-still-written in this little-book;
31 On-the-other-hand these-things are-having been-writ-
ten-and-are-still-written in-order that YOU-might trust 
that the Jesus is the Messiah the son of the God, and 
in-order that trusting YOU might have-life in his 
name.

LUKE 24 CT ---ANOTHER OCCASION

39 YOU-see my hands and my feet, that I myself-am he. 
YOU-feel me and YOU-see, because a spirit is not having 
flesh-and-bones, according-as YOU-are-observing me 
having.
40 And having-said this he-showed to-them the hands and 
the feet.

This is the time for which Peter, James and John saw the "transformation" of 
Jesus. (Page 85 Mark 9:9) That is, "at the time that the son of-the MAN might 
stand-again out-of dead." The body of Jesus was raised by the Father; flesh and 
bone but without blood. The nail holes in his hands and feet were still there 
even the hole from the spear thrust in his side was still there. Jesus told 
Thomas to put his hand in that hole and there was no blood. The whole molecular 
structure of his body was changed. How do we know? His body was able to pass 
through the wall. The doors were shut. His body was not even similar to our 
bodies any more, his "earth-body" was "transformed" so that once again he was 
The Word, God Almighty who wrestled with Jacob, Jehovah as he appeared to Moses 
and ready for Israel to call on his name. No one knows how to call on Jehovah 
for this name has no vowels. His name is not Adonai, or Elohim, or Hashem. His 
name is still Jehovah. How do you call him? HIS NAME IS JESUS for he is

JEHOVAH, THE SON.
ONCE YOU UNDERSTAND THAT JESUS WAS NOT A "HUMAN BEING" (page 17) BUT JEHovah THE SON, WHO ENTERED A BODY OF SIMlar FLESH TO OURS, (page 68) YOU WILL NO LONGER HOLD MARY TO BE "THE MOTHER OF GOD", BUT THE MOTHER OF JESUS.

Instead of joining those who are writing the hundreds of so-called new translations of the New Testament you should be more concerned in learning what the Holy Spirit has given us in the Hebrew Old Testament and the Greek New Testament, all of which has been trusted to the Jews (Romans 3) Let us look again at the crucifixion. Were there three crosses or five? Jesus said to one of the "criminals"; "Today you will be with me in the paradise" How do you understand this statement? If you simply call all the difficult statements, "some error?" you won't learn much.

YOU HAVE LEARNED THAT THE TRUTH ABOUT WHO JESUS IS HAS BEEN SOMewhat "HIDDEN" WITHIN SCRIPTURE. YOU HAVE SEEN THAT JESUS' OWN GARMENTS WERE TAKEN BY THE SOLDIERS. YOU HAVE LEARNED THAT JOSEPH OF ARIMATHEA BOUGHT MUSLIN TO WRAP THE BODY OF JESUS FOR BURIAL AND NICODMUS BROUGHT A MIXTURE OF MYRRH AND ALOES, SPICES TO PUT IN THE MUSLIN WRAPPINGS. WHEN JESUS WAS RAISED BY THE FATHER THESE GRAVE CLOTHS WERE LEFT BEHIND. I'VE OFTEN ASKED PEOPLE, "WHAT WAS JESUS WEARING WHEN HE CAME OUT OF THE TOMB? THE ANSWER SHOULD BE QUITE EASY NOW. JESUS WAS RAISED BY THE FATHER IN HIS "GOD FORM", AS YOU LEARNED FROM PAGE 85 AND "IF-SHEET 77-78". We now find that there were two kinds of prisoners crucified with Jesus, as illustrated in the picture above. The Greek words are indeed quite different. See the Greek word above each cross.

LUKE 23 CT.

32 But two different criminals were being led together with him to be carried off.
33 And when they came upon the place, namely, the one being called Skull, there they crucified him and the criminals, one whom on-the-one-hand out-of-right-parts, one whom on-the-other-hand out-of-left-parts.
34 But the Jesus was saying: Father, you-forgive them, for they are not knowing absolutely what they are doing. But dividing-for-themselves his garments they cast a lot.
39 But one of the criminals having been hanged was blasphemying him, saying: If you yourself are the Messiah, save yourself and us.
40 But the different one having answered was rebuking him, saying: But are you yourself not fearing for-yourself the God, because you are in the same sentence?
41 And we on-the-one-hand justly; for we are taking back worthy-things of what-things we practiced; on-the-other-hand this one practiced not-one-thing out-of-place.
42 And he was saying to the Jesus: You-be-made-mindful of me Lord, at-the-time that you might come in to-your kingdom.
43 And the Jesus said to him: Amen I am saying to-you, today you will be with me in the paradise.

The criminals were close enough to each other, and to Jesus so that they could at least holler to one another.

But when Jesus was raised from the dead how did he fulfill this promise?
THE DEATH, BURIAL, AND RESURRECTION OF JESUS THE MESSIAH WAS
INDEED VERY CHAOTIC TO SAY THE LEAST. BUT BECAUSE OF THIS GOD HAS
GIVEN US THE RECORDS OF 5 INSPIRED WRITERS WHICH ALLOW US TO STUDY
MANY OF THE DETAILS.

MARK 15 CT

27 And together with him they are crucifying two robbers, one out of right parts and one out of honored left parts of him.

28 And the scripture was fulfilled, the one saying: And he was figured with lawless ones.

29 And the ones proceeding along were blaspheming him moving their heads and saying: Ahh the one overthrowing the sanctuary and in three days building up.

30 You save yourself, and you descend from the cross.

31 And likewise the chief priests mocking to one another with the scribes were saying: He saved others, himself he is not being able to save.

32 The Messiah, the king of the Israeli, let him descend now from the cross, in order that we might see and we might trust. And the ones having been and still crucified together with him were reproaching him.

MATTHEW 27 CT

35 But having crucified him they divided for themselves his garments casting a lot, in order that it might be fulfilled, the thing being said by the prophet: They divided for themselves my garments with themselves, and on my vesture they cast a lot.

36 And sitting they were keeping him there.

37 And they placed on, above his head upon the cross the reason of him, having been and still written: This is Jesus the king of the Jews.

38 Then two robbers are being crucified together with him, one out of right parts and one out of honored left parts.

39 But the same thing also the robbers namely the ones having been crucified together with him were reproaching him.

If you are among the persons who like to find contradictions in the Bible, this is a good place to begin. On the other hand if you can join David when he says: "Open thou mine eyes, that I may behold wondrous things out of thy law." Psalms 119:18. I think you might find this a good place to begin. Refer first back to page 87 and the arrow at "F".

(F) "Two different criminals", NOT "two other, malefactors," as King James. vs. 39, 40 These criminals are also different from each other; one is blaspheming, (G) (H) The different one confesses his guilt and believes on Jesus. Now go back to page 88.

(A) Now 2 robbers are added, and the scripture is fulfilled: "He was figured with lawless ones." (B) These 2 were reproaching him. After the soldiers parted Jesus' garments (Matt. 27:13) (C) "THEN" the robbers were crucified. (D) The robbers continued to reproach Jesus.

17 And bearing his cross he went out into the place being called of a skull, which is being called in Hebrew Golgotha.

18 Where-in which they crucified him, and with him other two hence and hence, but in midst the Jesus.

19 But the Pilate even wrote a title and put it on the cross; but it was having been written and still-written: Jesus the Nazarene, the king of the Jews.

20 Therefore many of the Jews read this title, because the place was near of the city, where-in which the Jesus was crucified; and it was having been written and still-written in Hebrew, in Greek, in Roman.

21 The chief priests of the Jews were saying therefore to the Pilate: You be not writing, the king of the Jews, BUT that one said: I am the king of the Jews.

22 The Pilate answered: What I have written and it is still written, I have written and it is still written.

23 The soldiers therefore, when they crucified the Jesus, took his garments and they made four parts, to each soldier a part, and the tunic. But the tunic was without seam, woven out of the from above through the total.

24 They said therefore to one another: Let us not split it, BUT let us procure by destiny concerning it, of which it will be; in order that the scripture might be fulfilled which is saying: They divided for themselves my garments among themselves, and upon my vesture they cast a lot. The soldiers on the one hand therefore did these things.

Rather than 2 crucified with Jesus as is usually "pictured" there were 4 crucified, 2 robbers and 2 criminals. Now follow the proof by the small "A" "B", "C", "D", "E", etc.

18 Where-in which they crucified him, and with him others two hence and hence, but in midst the Jesus.

Now the Greek word MESOS (midst) is translated "midst" in the King James 37 times. If there were only two crucified with Jesus it would be "between".

Consider Pilate's order to "crush" their legs to hasten their death. "Therefore the soldiers came, and on the one hand of the first they crushed the legs and of the other, namely the one having been crucified together with him; On the other hand having come upon the Jesus, as they saw he already had died and was dead, they crushed not his legs, BUT one of the soldiers with a spear stabbed his side, and directly came out blood and water. (John 19:33, 34 CT) REMEMBER JESUS' PROMISE TO THE CRIMINAL, PAGE 87.
NOW CONSIDER JESUS' INSTRUCTIONS TO ANANIAS CONCERNING PAUL. (Acts 9:10-16). PAUL WROTE ALL "SO-CALLED CHURCH LETTERS".

ACTS 9 CT

15 But the Lord said to him: You-be-proceeding, because this one is a vessel of-choice to-me to-bear my name in-sight of-nations and of-kings and additionally sons ofIsrael; 16 For I myself-shall-indicate to-him as many things as it is essential for him to suffer in-behalf of my name.

WITH THE CONSISTENT TRANSLATION I HAVE SHOWN BEYOND ANY DOUBT THAT THE NEW TESTAMENT IN THE GREEK TEXT IS WORD FOR WORD GOD'S WORD. LET US BEGIN WITH A STATEMENT GIVEN BY THE HOLY SPIRIT TO PAUL. INSTEAD OF DOUBTING AND CRITICIZING LET US SEE WHAT WE CAN LEARN. I'M VERY SURE THAT PAUL COULD COUNT TO 12, AND KNEW THAT CEPHAS WAS PETER.

1 CORINTHIANS 15 CT

3 For I-gave-over to-YOU among first-things, what also I-took-along-to-myself, that Messiah died-off in-behalf-of our sins according-to the scriptures, 4 And that he-was-buried, and that he-has-been-and-is-still-raised on-the day namely-the third according-to the scriptures, 5 And that he-was-seen by-Cephas, afterward by-the twelve; 

LUKE 24 CT

13 And behold, two out-of-them were proceeding in the day itself into a village, holding-off sixty stadiums from Jerusalem, whose name is Emmaus; 14 And they were conversing with one-another concerning all these things, the one having happened and still-happening. 15 And it-came-to-pass in their to-be-conversing and to-be-debating-together, even the Jesus himself having-drawn-near he-was-proceeding together with-them, 16 But their eyes were-being-retained not to come-to-know him thoroughly. 17 But he-said to them: What are these words which YOU-are-interchanging with one-another while walking-around, and YOU-are sad-looking? 18 But the one whose name is Cleopas having-answered, said to him: Are you alone in Jerusalem, yourself-dwelling-abroad, and you did not come-to-know the things having-come-to-pass in it in these days? 19 And he-said to them: What-sort-of-things? But the ones said to him: The things concerning Jesus the Nazarene, who became a man a prophet, powerful in work and word in-presence of the God and all of the people; 20 And additionally in-which-case the chief-priests and our rulers gave him over with-reference to a sentence of-death, and they-crucified him. 21 But we ourselves were-hoping that he himself is the one being-about-to-be-redeeming-for-himself the Israel. BUT in-fact together-with all these things, today is-leading this third day from which these things came-to-pass. 22 But also some women out-of-us made us ecstatic, ones-having-become at day-breakings upon the tomb. 23 And not having-found his body, they-came saying also to-have-seen supernatural-appearing of-angels, the one saying him to-be-living.

24 And some of the ones together-with us went-away upon the tomb and they-found thus according-as also the women said, but him they-saw not. 25 And he-said to them: O thoughtless and slow with-the heart to-be-trusting on all which the prophets spoke: 26 Was it NOT essential the Messiah to-suffer these-things and to-go-in into his glory? 27 And having-begun from Moses and from all the prophets he was-interpreting to them in all the scriptures the-things concerning himself. 28 And they-drew-near with-reference to the village the place-where they-were-proceeding and he himself was-making-pretense to-be-proceeding farther-off. 29 And they urged him, saying: You remain with us because it is toward eventide, and the day has been-and-is-reclining. And he went-in to remain together with them. 30 And it-came-to-pass in his to-be-reclining-down with them, having-taken the bread he-blessed, and having-broken-in-pieces he was handing-over to them. 31 But their eyes were opened-thoroughly and they came-to-know him thoroughly, and he himself became vanished from them. 32 And they-said to one-another: Was NOT our heart being-burned in us as he was-speaking to-us in the way, and as he was-opening-thoroughly the scriptures? 33 And having-stood-up in-the hour itself they returned into Jerusalem, and they found the eleven and the one together with them. 34 Saying, that the Lord certainly was-raised, and he was-seen by Simon. 35 And they were explicating the-things in the way, and as he was-come-to-be-known to them in the breaking of-the bread.

STILL FEAST OF UNLEAVENED BREAD
LET US TAKE A LOOK AT A VERSE MUCH QUESTIONED, JOHN 20:17. YET
A FEW VERSES LATER, JOHN 20:28 JESUS DIRECTLY TOLD THOMAS TO TOUCH
HIM. I BELIEVE THAT JESUS HAD TO IMMEDIATELY MAKE A REPORT TO THE
FATHER AS WELL AS SOME OTHERS. PAGE 87, LUKE 23:43, REMEMBER HIS
 Promise to the "CRIMINAL".

MARK 16 CT

5 And having-gone-in into the tomb they-saw a youth
sitting in the right-parts, having-been-and-still-cast-
around with a white stole; and they-were-greatly-aston-
ished.

REVELATION 7 CT

13 And one out-of the elders answered saying to-me:
These, the ones having-been-and-still-cast-around with
the stolees namely-the white ones, who are-they and from-
whence came-they?
14 And I-have-said-and-still-say to him: My lord, you your-
self know-absolutely. And he said to-me: These are the
ones coming out-of the tribulation, namely-the great one,
and they-washed their stolees and they-whitened them in
the blood of-the Lamb.

You will need to refer very carefully to page 89. Paul in writing to
the Corinthians the first letter, chapter 15 and verse 5 he says that Jesus was
raised on the third day and was seen by Cephas (Peter or Simon) and afterward
by the twelve. In Luke 24, Jesus appeared to two on the way to Emmaus, one was
named Cleopas, whom the other was we are not told. Read carefully Luke 24:13-35
on page 89. In verse 34 Luke reports that the Lord was seen by Simon. (Peter)
When these two returned Luke reports in verse 33, "they found the eleven", for
remember Judas was dead. I have shown on IF-sheet 34, that Judas will sit on a
Jesus wrong? It is things like this that prove the Bible is truly God’s word.
As I have shown elsewhere, Judas died before Jesus and therefore waits under
the altar. Jesus, Luke, and Paul are all right, for when Jesus ascended to the
Father he saw Judas. See pages 60 and 80 and IF-sheet 34.

Now refer to Mark 16 ct above. Here, those entering the tomb were greeted by
a "youth" with a white stole. Now refer to Revelation 7 above. Such a white
stole was not possible until Jesus had shed his blood for sin. I believe this
youth had entered the heavenly tabernacle among the first.

These choruses above may be known to all of you. These choruses seem to make
Jesus to be a "human being". (page 17).
No "human being" could die for your sin
let alone, the sins of all MEN. This is
exactly what Jehovah the son of JEHOVAH
the Father did. A body similar to human
was prepared, and brought to fulness in
Mary’s belly. Jehovah the son put aside
his form of God, (p.69) and entered the
body in Mary’s BELLY moments before del-
ivery. Jesus’ corpse could not rise it
had to be raised by the Father. (p.85).

HERE IS A PLAN OF THE 48 BOARDS
OF THE TABERNACLE, THE SON’S SANCTUARY
IN THE WILDERNESS. (p.18) IS IT NOT
A WONDER THAT 48 GREEK VERBS IN THE
NEW TESTAMENT READ, THAT GOD RAISED
THE SON? HE COULD NOT HIMSELF RISE.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Book</th>
<th>Ch</th>
<th>Verse</th>
<th>Page Number</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>1:26, 27</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>Num 24:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>2:4, 5</td>
<td>1</td>
<td>Num 26:59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>2:7, 8, 18</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>Deut 6:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>2:7</td>
<td>24</td>
<td>Deut 6:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>2:15-17, 21-23</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>Judg 6:22-24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>3:21</td>
<td>3</td>
<td>II Sa 7:18, 19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>6:1-8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>I Ki 6:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>11:1-8</td>
<td>4</td>
<td>I Ki 11:1-10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>14:18</td>
<td>5</td>
<td>II Ch 7:1-2, 13-20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>15:13</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>Psa 2:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>17:1-8, 15-21</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>Psa 2:7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>18:1, 2, 10-14</td>
<td>8</td>
<td>Psa 22:1-16-18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>19:24</td>
<td>47</td>
<td>Psa 34:20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>22:1-5, 9-12, 15-19</td>
<td>9</td>
<td>Psa 41:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>22:13, 14</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>Psa 69:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>29:31-35</td>
<td>62</td>
<td>Psa 82:19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>30:6-24</td>
<td>62</td>
<td>Psa 83:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>32:22-32</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>Psa 110:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>32:26-28</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>Psa 119:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>35:9-13</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>Isa 7:14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>35:9-10</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>Isa 12:2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>35:16-26, 29, 30</td>
<td>62</td>
<td>Isa 26:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>46:1-4, 26, 27</td>
<td>61</td>
<td>Isa 40:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>46:3, 4, 26, 27</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Isa 40:3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>47:5, 6</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Isa 61:1, 2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gen</td>
<td>48:3, 4</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Jer 25:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>1:1-7</td>
<td>11</td>
<td>Jer 31:35, 36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>1:8-14</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Hos 11:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>2:1-10</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>Hos 11:1-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>3:13-15</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>Hos 11:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>3:14, 15</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>Zech 11:12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>3:14</td>
<td>52</td>
<td>Zech 12:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>3:14, 15</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>Mal 1:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>3:15</td>
<td>34</td>
<td>Matt 1:17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>6:3</td>
<td>43</td>
<td>Matt 1:18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>6:23</td>
<td>63</td>
<td>Matt 1:21, 25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>12:1-14</td>
<td>25</td>
<td>Matt 1:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>12:1-28</td>
<td>76</td>
<td>Matt 1:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>12:1-29</td>
<td>14</td>
<td>Matt 1:23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>12:5, 6</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>Matt 2:13-15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>13:8</td>
<td>74</td>
<td>Matt 2:13-16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>13:8</td>
<td>63</td>
<td>Matt 2:14, 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>17:13-16</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>Matt 3:1-17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>23:14-17</td>
<td>76</td>
<td>Matt 3:1-12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>25:8</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>Matt 3:13-17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>25:10-14, 23-26</td>
<td>15</td>
<td>Matt 4:1-11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>26:1-6</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>Matt 8:2-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>32:22-6, 15-20, 25-28</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>Matt 8:11, 12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Exod</td>
<td>35:10-14</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>Matt 10:5-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lev</td>
<td>16:1, 2</td>
<td>7</td>
<td>Matt 10:6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lev</td>
<td>16:1, 2</td>
<td>51</td>
<td>Matt 12:5-7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lev</td>
<td>16:2</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>Matt 12:32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lev</td>
<td>17:11</td>
<td>84</td>
<td>Matt 12:40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lev</td>
<td>17:11</td>
<td>86</td>
<td>Matt 15:21-28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Num</td>
<td>12:11-13</td>
<td>54</td>
<td>Matt 15:24</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Num</td>
<td>12:1</td>
<td>13</td>
<td>Matt 17:1-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Num</td>
<td>23:9</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Matt 17:1-3, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>17:1-3</td>
<td>12</td>
<td>Matt 17:10-13</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>19:7, 8</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>Matt 19:27, 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>22:35-42</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>Matt 22:41-46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>26:1-5, 14-16</td>
<td>78</td>
<td>Matt 26:2, 14-16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>26:17-30</td>
<td>75</td>
<td>Matt 26:25-30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>26:45</td>
<td>71</td>
<td>Matt 26:49-50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>26:61</td>
<td>18</td>
<td>Matt 27:1-5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>27:13, 39, 40</td>
<td>80</td>
<td>Matt 27:27,30,31,45,46</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>27:35-38, 44</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>Matt 27:40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>27:46</td>
<td>83</td>
<td>Matt 27:46, 57-60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>27:50, 51</td>
<td>82</td>
<td>Matt 27:57-60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matt</td>
<td>28:5-7</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>Mark 1:1-10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>1:40-44</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>Mark 2:27, 28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>7:9, 10</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>Mark 9:1-4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>9:2-5</td>
<td>38</td>
<td>Mark 9:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>9:9</td>
<td>86</td>
<td>Mark 9:31, 32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>10:2-6</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>Mark 10:33, 34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>10:45</td>
<td>55</td>
<td>Mark 12:19-27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>12:26, 27</td>
<td>39</td>
<td>Mark 14:1-12, 14-26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>14:18-20</td>
<td>79</td>
<td>Mark 14:21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>14:41</td>
<td>71</td>
<td>Mark 14:58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>14:60-63</td>
<td>81</td>
<td>Mark 15:1</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>15:24, 25</td>
<td>82</td>
<td>Mark 15:27-32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>15:29</td>
<td>88</td>
<td>Mark 15:34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>15:42-46</td>
<td>49</td>
<td>Mark 16:3, 4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark</td>
<td>16:5</td>
<td>84</td>
<td>Mark 16:5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>1:24-30, 35-44</td>
<td>27</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Book</td>
<td>Ch. Verse</td>
<td>Page Number</td>
<td>John</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>------</td>
<td>-----------</td>
<td>-------------</td>
<td>------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>1:42-46,55</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>1:18-50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>1:59,60,62,63,67,76</td>
<td>31</td>
<td>1:29,36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>1:76</td>
<td>44</td>
<td>1:31-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>1:76</td>
<td>67</td>
<td>1:31-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>1:76</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>1:38,41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>2:21</td>
<td>64</td>
<td>5:45-47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>2:21</td>
<td>21</td>
<td>5:45-47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>2:21</td>
<td>22</td>
<td>5:46,47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>2:40-52</td>
<td>33</td>
<td>6:31-33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>7:33,34</td>
<td>71</td>
<td>9:28-30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>7:37-50</td>
<td>60</td>
<td>10:17,18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>17:26-27</td>
<td>46</td>
<td>13:1,2,10,11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>23:43</td>
<td>90</td>
<td>19:2,10,11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>24:4,6,7</td>
<td>85</td>
<td>19:30,38-41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Luke</td>
<td>24:39,40</td>
<td>86</td>
<td>1:15-17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:1-3-6,9-13</td>
<td>30</td>
<td>2:29-31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:14</td>
<td>27</td>
<td>3:18-23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:1-3,14</td>
<td>17</td>
<td>4:26-28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:1-4</td>
<td>2</td>
<td>6:11,14,15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:5-10</td>
<td>28</td>
<td>7:18-20,22,23,28-37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:6-8</td>
<td>6</td>
<td>7:39,40,44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:11</td>
<td>29</td>
<td>9:10-16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:14</td>
<td>20</td>
<td>13:16-23</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:14-17,41</td>
<td>32</td>
<td>13:29-39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:14</td>
<td>68</td>
<td>13:36-40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:14</td>
<td>16</td>
<td>15:1,2</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1:14</td>
<td>45</td>
<td>15:5</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>